```
UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT
            FOR THE NORTHERN DISTRICT OF OHIO
                   EASTERN DIVISION
    IN RE: NATIONAL
                                MDL No. 2804
    PRESCRIPTION OPIATE
    LITIGATION
                                Case No
                                17-MD-2804
  This document relates to:
   The County of Summit,
                                Hon. Dan A. Polster
    Ohio, et al v. Purdue
   Pharma L.P., et al
    Case No. 1:18-OP-45090
   The County of Cuyahoga v.
    Purdue Pharma L.P., et al
    Case No. 17-0P-45004
13
            HIGHLY CONFIDENTIAL - SUBJECT TO
14
             FURTHER CONFIDENTIALITY REVIEW
15
         VIDEOTAPED DEPOSITION OF DAVID CUTLER, Ph.D.
16
17
              Saturday, April 27th, 2019
                     8:06 a.m.
19
         Held At:
20
              Robins Kaplan LLP
              800 Boylston Street
21
              Boston, Massachusetts
22
23
   REPORTED BY:
   Maureen O'Connor Pollard, RMR, CLR, CSR
```

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 372

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

```
APPEARANCES (Continued):
    FOR McKESSON CORPORATION:
3
          DAVID HALLER, ESQ.
4
               COVINGTON & BURLING LLP
               620 Eighth Avenue
               New York, New York 10118
               212-841-1000
6
               dhaller@cov.com
                    -and-
          BRYANT PULSIPHER, ESQ.
               COVINGTON & BURLING LIP
9
               415 Mission Street
               San Francisco, California 94105
10
               415-591-7055
               bpulsipher@cov.com
11
12
    FOR AMERISOURCEBERGEN DRUG CORPORATION:
13
          BRIAN T. HIMMEL, ESQ.
               REED SMITH LLP
               225 Fifth Avenue
15
               Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania 15222
               412-288-4058
16
               bhimmel@reedsmith.com
17
18
    FOR H.D. SMITH:
19
         ALICE SPRINGER, ESQ. (Remotely)
               BARNES & THORNBURG LLP
20
               100 North Michigan
               South Bend, Indiana 46601-1632
21
               574-237-1120
               alice.springer@btlaw.com
22
23
24
```

```
Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review
```

```
APPEARANCES:
     FOR THE PLAINTIFFS:
4
          DAVID J. KO, ESQ.
          DEREK W. LOESER, ESQ.
5
               KELLER ROHRBACK, PLLC
               1201 Third Avenue
               Seattle, Washington 98101
               206-623-1900
               dko@kellerrohrback.com
8
                    -and-
9
          HOLLY DOLEJSI, ESQ.
               ROBINS KAPLAN LLP
10
               800 LaSalle Avenue
               Minneapolis, Minnesota 55402
11
               612-349-8500
               hdolejsi@robinskaplan.com
12
13
    FOR CAYAHOGA COUNTY:
14
          SALVATORE C. BADALA, ESQ. (Remotely)
15
               NAPOLI SHKOLNIK PLLC
               400 Broadhollow Road
16
               Melville, New York 11747
               631-224-1133
17
               sbadala@napolilaw.com
18
19
    FOR PURDUE PHARMA:
20
          WILL. SACHSE, ESQ.
               DECHERT LLP
21
               2929 Arch Street
               Philadelphia, Pennsylvania 19104
22
               215-994-4000
               will.sachse@dechert.com
23
24
```

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 37

```
APPEARANCES (Continued):
    FOR WALMART:
         CLAIRE CASTLES, ESO.
4
              JONES DAY
               555 South Flower Street
               Los Angeles, California 90071-2300
               213-489-3939
6
               ccastles@jonesday.com
                   -and-
         STEVEN N. GEISE, ESQ.
               JONES DAY
9
               4655 Executive Drive, Suite 1500
               San Diego, California 92121-3134
10
               858-314-1170
               sngeise@jonesday.com
11
12
    FOR CVS INDIANA, LLC and CVS RX SERVICES, INC.:
13
         DANIEL P. MOYLAN, ESQ.
14
               ZUCKERMAN SPAEDER, LLP
               100 East Pratt Street
15
               Baltimore, Maryland 21202-1031
               410-949-1159
16
              dmoylan@zuckerman.com
17
18
    FOR ANDA, INC.:
19
         KATY E. KOSKI, ESQ.
               FOLEY & LARDNER LLP
20
               111 Huntington Avenue
               Boston, Massachusetts 02199-7610
21
               617-342-4000
               kkoski@foley.com
22
23
24
```

```
APPEARANCES (Continued):
    FOR ALLERGEN:
         TIMOTHY W. KNAPP, ESO.
4
         JOHN BAILEY, ESO.
               KIRKLAND & ELLIS LLP
               300 North LaSalle
               Chicago, Illinois 60654
               312-862-7170
               timothy.knapp@kirkland.com
               john.bailey@kirkland.com
    FOR JANSSEN and JOHNSON \& JOHNSON DEFENDANTS:
10
          MATTHEW KAISER, ESQ.
               O'MELVENY & MYERS LLP
11
               400 South Hope Street
               Los Angeles, California 90071-2899
               213-430-8117
               mkaiser@omm.com
13
14
    FOR HBC SERVICE, INC.:
15
          RICHARD I HALPERN ESO
16
               MARCUS & SHAPIRA LLP
               One Oxford Centre, 35th Floor
17
               301 Grant Street
               Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania 15219-6401
               412-338-4690
               halpern@marcus-shapira.com
19
21
2.2
23
24
```

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 376

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

```
1
                        TNDEX
2
    EXAMINATION
                                            PAGE
3
    DAVID CUTLER, Ph.D.
    BY MR. KNAPP
                                            381
    BY MR. HALLER
                                            603
    BY MR. GEISE
                                            648
7
     BY MR. KO
10
             EXHIBITS
11
    NO.
               DESCRIPTION
                                            PAGE
12
         Evans, et al paper, How The
         Reformulation Of OxyContin Ignited
13
         The Heroin Epidemic......391
         Alpert, et al paper, Supply-Side
    10
         Drug Policy in the Presence of
15
          Substitutes: Evidence from the
          Introduction of Abuse-Deterrent
         Opioids......422
17
         Case and Deaton paper, Mortality
          and Morbidity in the 21st Century....474
18
    12
         Case and Deaton paper, Deaths of
19
         despair redux: a response to
         Christopher Ruhm......482
20
    13
         Understanding Crime Trends:
21
         Workshop Report (2008)......574
         Baumer, et al paper, Bringing
22
   14
         Crime Trends Back into
23
         Criminology: A Critical Assessment
         of the Literature and a Blueprint
          for Future Inquiry.....584
```

```
Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review
```

```
APPEARANCES (Continued):
    FOR ENDO PHARMACEUTICALS INC., ENDO HEALTH
    SOLUTIONS INC., PAR PHARMACEUTICAL COMPANIES.
    INC. (f/k/a PAR PHARMACEUTICAL HOLDINGS, INC.)
         SAMUEL N. LONERGAN, ESQ.
4
              ARNOLD & PORTER KAYE SCHOLER LLP
5
               250 West 55th Street
               New York, New York 10019-9710
               212-836-7408
               samuel.lonergan@arnoldporter.com
    FOR TEVA PHARMACEUTICALS USA, INC., CEPHALON,
     INC., WATSON LABORATORIES, INC., ACTAVIS LLC,
    ACTAVIS PHARMA, INC., f/k/a WATSON PHARMA, INC.:
10
         MARTHA A. LEIBELL, ESQ.
               MORGAN, LEWIS & BOCKIUS LLP
11
               200 S. Biscayne Boulevard, Suite 5300
               Miami, Florida 33131-2339
12
               305-415-3387
               martha.leibell@morganlewis.com
13
    FOR RITE AID OF MARYLAND:
14
15
         JOHN M. MALOY, ESQ. (Remotely)
              MORGAN, LEWIS & BOCKIUS LLP
              101 Park Avenue
               New York, New York 10178-0060
17
               212-309-6682
               john.maloy@morganlewis.com
18
    FOR MALLINCKRODT, LLC and SPECGX, LLC:
19
20
         NICHOLAS BRADLEY, ESQ.
               ROPES & GRAY LIP
21
               1211 Avenue of the Americas
               New York, New York 10036
22
               212-596-9000
              nick.bradley@ropesgray.com
23
    VIDEOGRAPHER: Robert Martignetti
```

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 377

```
1
          Supplemental Expert Report of
    15
2
          Craig J. McCann, Ph.D, CFA, 4/3/19...596
          Expert Report of Professor
   16
          Jonathan Gruber, 3/25/19.....608
4
    17
         Online Appendix, Supply-Side Drug
5
          Policy in the Presence of
          Substitutes: Evidence from the
          Introduction of Abuse-Deterrent
          Opioids......668
9
10
11
13
14
15
16
17
19
20
21
22
23
24
```

```
PROCEEDINGS
              THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We are now on the
    record. My name is Robert Martignetti. I'm a
    videographer for Golkow Litigation Services.
              Today's date is April 27, 2019, and
    the time is 8:06 a.m.
              This continued video deposition of
    Daniel Cutler --
              THE WITNESS: David.
11
              THE VIDEOGRAPHER: I'm sorry.
12
              -- David Cutler is being held in
13
    Boston, Massachusetts, In Re: National
    Prescription Opioid Litigation.
15
              Counsel will be noted on the
16
    stenographic record.
17
              The court reporter is Maureen Pollard,
    and will now swear in the witness.
19
                   DAVID CUTLER, Ph.D.,
2.0
21
    having been duly identified and sworn, was
    examined and testified as follows:
24
                   FURTHER EXAMINATION
```

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 380

# Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- reformulations of some of the medications, where
- obviously OxyContin is a big part of that as the
- literature shows, prescription drug monitoring
- 4 programs put it in place by many states, and
- 5 reductions in prescription sales resulting from
- 6 actions of insurance companies, both public and
- 7 private, sometimes employers who are sponsoring
- 8 insurance policies, guidelines for medical
- $^{\rm 9}$   $\,$  societies, information provided directly to
- $^{10}$  primary care physicians, and related types of
- 11 activities.
- Q. Is one of the factors that you're
- 13 referring to in this first sentence of
- $^{14}\,$  Paragraph 54 what you refer to at the end of
- 15 Paragraph 53, "The enormous increase in
- 16 prescription opioid shipments resulting from
- defendants' misconduct"?
- 18 A. The increase in opioid shipments
- 19 resulting from defendants' misconduct then set
- the stage for everything that happened
- 21 thereafter. So because of the misconduct, there
- 22 were excessive prescription opioid shipments,
- $^{23}\,$   $\,$  excessive use individuals who were addicted to
  - opioids. Some movement to illegal opioids might

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- 1 BY MR. KNAPP:
  - O. Good morning, Professor Cutler.
- 3 Welcome back.
- 4 A. Good morning, Mr. Knapp. It's good to
- 5 see you again.
  - Q. Good to see you, too. Thanks.
- Why don't we pick up where we left off
- 8 yesterday. And so if you could pull out your
- 9 report, which is Cutler Exhibit 1, and turn
- 10 to -- I want to ask about paragraphs 53 and 54
- which are on Page 31 and 32.
- 12 And let's start with 54. What 54 says
- 13 is, "The combined consequence of these factors
- was a rapid growth in misuse of illicit opioids
- and increase in mortality due to heroin and
- 16 fentanyl which began around 2010."
- What are the factors that you're
- 18 referring to were a combined consequence?
- 19 A. So the specific factors that I'm
- 20 referring to there are the ones that are
- 21 mentioned in the previous paragraphs and that
- 22 are summarized in Figure 3.1, which is on
- 23 Page 10 of the report. And so those are
- 24 generally referring to the abuse-deterrent

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 381

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- have happened even in the absence of any other
- 2 policy because of ease in different areas of
- 3 obtaining illegal opioids.
- 4 And some of the transition to illicit
- opioids occurred as a result of interventions
- 6 that were undertaken because of the widespread
- 7 harms that resulted from the excessive shipments
- 8 of opioid medications.
- $^{\rm 9}$  Q. So just to be clear, when you say the
- $^{10}$  combined consequence of these factors, one of
- 11 those factors is the increase in legal
- 12 prescription opioid shipments prior to 2010?
- 13 A. That is in many ways the driving
- 14 factor for all of the increase in illicit use.
- 15 Without that, of course, there would have been
- no need for any of the policies that came in
- 17 place afterwards.

- Q. And just to be clear, you haven't made
- 19 any attempt to disentangle or separate out the
- percentages that each of these factors that you
- just walked through contributed to the rapid
- growth in the misuse of illicit opioids after
- 23 2010?
- MR. KO: Object to the form.

- 1 A. I do not -- I did not develop a model
  2 that looked specifically at all of the
- 3 individual components that are involved with
- 4 the sort of bottom part of Figure 3.1. I didn't
- 5 -- that would be a different type of an
- 6 epidemiological framework.
- 7 But I also think -- again, I just want
- 8 to reiterate -- not all of the factors are on
- the same level; that is, the underlying driver
- was the increase in prescription opioids, and
- 11 without that there would have been no need for
- 12 any of the other policies, public or private.
- So I don't think it's right to think
- $^{14}$  about them as equally -- as apportioning
- 15 100 percent into what percent is the
- 16 prescriptions of legal opioids and then what
- $^{17}$  percent would have been this action by this
- insurance company and what percent would have
- 19 been this action by this particular government
- 20 agency. I don't think that's the right model
- $^{21}\,$   $\,$  here, because those were -- those actions were
- 22 taken in response to the excessive quantities of
- $^{23}\,$  legal opioids. And so they need to be seen in
- 24 that context rather than as just independent

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 384

# Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- the shipments were legal and so on. And that
- 2 involved a hypothetical calculation as to would
- 3 any of these actions have occurred had there
- 4 been, for example, only half the set of
- 5 shipments.
- 6 And what I answered at that time was I
- 7 don't feel comfortable making a hypothetical
- 8 statement about suppose there had been only half
- the amount of shipments and, therefore, would
- $^{\rm 10}$   $\,$  those actions have taken place. So I can't make
- $^{11}$  any hypothetical statement as to what percentage
- of shipments would have triggered those actions.
- 13 What I am saying here is that I
- $^{14}\,\,$  believe those actions were a result of the legal
- $^{\rm 15}$   $\,$  shipments that took place. And so I'm not
- modeling policy, I'm merely stating that the
- 17 policy was in reaction to those events, and
- $^{\mbox{\footnotesize 18}}$   $\,$  that, therefore, the shipments of legal opioids
- 19 were the drivers of that policy.
- 20 BY MR. KNAPP:
- Q. You're not comfortable stating that
- 22 but for the increase in shipments prior to 2010
- there would not have been these public
- 4 interventions, including the reformulation of

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- events that occurred.
- 2 BY MR. KNAPP:
- Q. So I want to make sure I understand,
- 4 Professor Cutler, if you're walking back your
- 5 testimony from yesterday.
- 6 Do you remember when you testified
- that the counterfactual of none of these public
- 8 interventions would have taken place but for the
- 9 increase in shipments prior to 2010? Do you
- o remember when you said that that counterfactual
- 11 was too strong?
- MR. KO: Object to the form.
- 13 A. I want to clarify what I meant by
- that, and so let me -- if I could, maybe I could
- 15 return to that sentence. If you recall where --
- where exactly -- here it is. It's on Page 9, at
- the bottom of Paragraph 18 on Page 9.
- 18 What I was talking about was not --
- 19 was -- it was a kind of statement of fact about
- 20 what happened as a result of the excessive
- 21 shipments of opioids. Yesterday you had asked
- 22 it -- at least I was thinking in the context of,
- 23 well, suppose that there had been only half --
- 24 it became in our discussion of suppose some of

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 385

- 1 OxyContin?
- 2 A. I don't have in this report a model of
- 3 government behavior, so I'm not trying to say in
- 4 this report my estimate suggests that the
- 5 government would have done this under this other
- hypothetical.
- 7 So I'm explicitly not doing what in
- 8 economics terms is called political economy,
- $^{9}$  which is an analysis of how changes in the
- 10 economies affect government policy. That's not
- an area on which I've drawn an inference.
- 12 What I have -- what I am saying is
- 13 that these policies occurred in light of the
- $^{14}\,\,$  enormous increase in opioid shipments, and in
- $^{\rm 15}$   $\,$  particular the belief that those were excessive
- $^{\rm 16}$   $\,$  shipments, and that, therefore, those policies
- $^{17}$   $\,$  need to be understood in that context.  $^{18}$   $\,$  Q. All right. If we look at
- 19 Paragraph 55, you state in that paragraph that
- 20 the shift in the relationship between shipments
- of prescription opioids and mortality, you say
- 22 that has been widely recognized in the economic
- 23 literature.
- Do you see that?

Yes, I do see that. Ο. What articles are you relying on -well, strike that. Are you relying on any articles to support your statement that this relationship has been widely recognized beyond the article cited in Footnote 37? MR. KO: Object to the form. Go ahead. A. Those two articles make the case very 11 clearly. There are other articles in the literature that cite those articles, obviously. 13 I don't list them specifically. But as a scholar, one of the things that one does is gauges what your opinion is 16 about the accuracy of research in part by what other scholars say about it, say about research in addition to your own reading, so if other 19 scholars find flaws or say that they have not identified flaws or rely on it. 2.0 21 So the fact that those studies have 22 been cited favorably by other papers also

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 38

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

 $^{23}$  contributes to my view that -- contributes to my  $^{24}$  view, but those are the two primary papers that

- want to be clear to make sure I understand what
- you believe these papers conclude.
- 3 The Evans study does not attribute the
- 4 increase in heroin to shipments of prescription
- opioids prior to 2010, does it?
- A. Remember, the Evans paper is looking
- 7 in the context where opioids were very
- 8 prevalent, so it's focusing specifically on the
- $^{9}$  event of the reformulation. But if I recall,
- $^{\rm 10}$   $\,$  they also have some cross-sectional results.
- I see you have a copy of it. If I
- could look through the copy, I would be more
- $^{\rm 13}$   $\,$  certain about exactly the relationship with
- 14 pre-2010.
- 15 BY MR. KNAPP:
- Q. Are you aware that Evans attributes
- the quadrupling of heroin death rates to the
- 18 August, 2010 reformulation of an oft-abused
- 19 prescription opioid OxyContin?
- MR. KO: If you know without looking
- $^{21}$  at the report or the study.
- 22 A. I am aware of that. In fact, that's
- the big event he looks at, which is also, of
- course, in the context of what came before it as

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

```
address this issue.
    BY MR. KNAPP:
         Q. Now, Professor Cutler, is it your
    understanding that either of these studies
    attributed the increase in post-2010 deaths from
    illegal opioids to pre-2010 shipments? Did
    either of those studies look at that question?
              MR. KO: Object to the form.
    Compound.
              Go ahead.
11
         A. Both of the studies -- so the Alpert,
12
    et al study related the increase in heroin
    deaths to the use of OxyContin in different
    states before 2010, so that was a very direct
15
    link between pre-2010 opioid shipments and
16
    post-2010 heroin mortality.
17
              The Evans, et al paper, it used, I
    believe, although I'd want to -- I'd want to
19
    refresh my memory exactly, I believe it used
2.0
    data on the pre-2010 death rate which, of
    course, is a reflection of prescription opioid
    use in looking at post-2010 mortality.
    BY MR. KNAPP:
```

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 389

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

Q. So let's just start with Evans. I

```
we were talking about.
   BY MR. KNAPP:
         Q. All right. I'm handing you what is
    Cutler Exhibit 8.
              (Whereupon, Cutler Exhibit Number 9
              was marked for identification.)
    BY MR. KNAPP:
         Q. This is the Evans study you cite in
    Footnote 37.
10
              MR. KO: Are we at 9?
11
              MR. KNAPP: Did we do 8 yesterday?
              MR. KO: One of them was Kohler
    Exhibit 1.
14
              THE WITNESS: I have Cutler Exhibit 8.
              MR. KO: 8 was this.
15
16
              MR. KNAPP: Let's mark this as 9.
              THE WITNESS: It's so rare that people
    cite my study so frequently that I want to make
19
    sure they get their own number.
              MR. KNAPP: What am I doing here?
   This is the wrong one. Can I get your copy?
22
    BY MR KNAPP.
         Q. Do you see in the abstract at the top
```

the statement "We attribute the recent

- $^{
  m 1}$  quadrupling of heroin death rates to the August,
- 2 2010 reformulation of an oft-abused prescription
- opioid OxyContin, " right?
- 4 A. Yes, I do see that.
- Q. And there's nothing in the abstract
- 6 that talks about attributing the increase in
- 7 heroin death rates to pre-2010 shipments, is
- 8 there?
- 9 A. If I could call your attention to
- Figure 2, which is the figure that I was in my
- 11 mind reconstructing. Figure 2 shows the
- 12 relationship between attributes of different
- areas prior to 2010, going all the way back to
- 2004, and the increase in heroin death rates
- 15 after 2010.
- And one of the points that the authors
- 17 make there is that the heroin death rate
- increased the most in the solid -- in the states
- 19 with the solid black line. Those are the states
- 20 with the highest rate of deaths from OxyContin
- and heroin in the period prior to 2010.
- 22 So what this is saying is that the
- 23 reformulation had a different impact in
- different areas, and that it's directly related

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 39

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- evidence -- if you look at the line for
- 2 mortality prior to 2010, there is no indication
- 3 in the data that heroin mortality was trending
- $^{4}$  higher in the areas that had high OxyContin
- deaths and high heroin deaths prior to 2010. It
- 6 was only with that sudden change in policy that
- 7 there was an increase in heroin deaths
- 8 disproportionate in the areas with high
- 9 OxyContin and high heroin deaths relative to
- $^{10}$  other areas, particularly areas with low
- OxyContin and low heroin deaths. So I believe
- 12 this actually does provide a quite nice testing
- of causality.
- 14 BY MR. KNAPP:
- Q. And where -- can you point me to where
- in the Evans study that they derived this
- 17 causation conclusion that you've just drawn that
- $^{18}\,\,$  pre-2010 shipments caused post-2010 deaths as a
- 19 result of illegal opioids?
- A. Let me look specifically through the
- $^{21}$  paper and provide a very specific reference for
- 22 you.
- 23 (Witness reviewing document.)
- A. Okay. If you look on Page 2 of their

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentialty Review

- to the extent of deaths associated with
- 2 prescription opioids prior to 2010.
- Q. Professor Cutler, Figure 1 is not a
- 4 causation analysis, right? It's a correlation?
- 5 MR. KO: I believe it was Figure 2
- 6 that he was referencing.
- 7 BY MR. KNAPP:
  - Q. I'm sorry, you were reference --
- 9 MR. KO: And object to the form.
- 10 BY MR. KNAPP:

11

- Q. Were you referring to Figure 2?
- 12 A. Yes, I was. I was referring
- specifically to Figure 2B.
- Q. Well, same question then. Figure 2B,
- that is a correlation analysis, not a causation
- 16 analysis?
- 17 MR. KO: Object to the form.
- A. In this case I think it provides
- 19 fairly strong evidence of causation. There was
- 20 a sudden event, which was the reformulation of
- 21 OxyContin. That sudden event had different
- 22 impacts on the basis of what states were like
- 23 prior to 2010.
- There is no indication in the

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 393

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- paper, in the top -- in the second column, the
- 2 column on the right, if I could read a few
- 3 sentences from the second row of that. "This
- 4 suggests that there was not a differential shock
- 5 at the time. Second, we provide additional
- 6 evidence in favor of the reformulation causing
- 7 the increase in heroin death that takes
- 8 advantage of differences in the degree to which
- 9 reformulation would have affected abusers' home
- 10 markets. In particular, we note that markets
- 11 with greater access to heroin and markets with
- $^{12}$  higher rates of pre-reformulation opioid abuse
- 13 are likely to show more substitution away from
- 14 opioids and towards heroin than markets with
- 15 less access to heroin or lower opioid abuse
- $^{\rm 16}$   $\,$  rates. The proxy for the former with whether a

state is above or below the median

- 18 pre-reformulation per capital heroin death rate
- and the latter with whether a state is above or
- below the median pre-reformulation per capita of
- 21 oxycodone consumption. Breaking states into
- 22 four groups based on these measures, we estimate
- 23 pre-reformulation trends and post-reformulation
- 24 trends and test whether their trend breaks after

- 2010 for each of these groups. We find that the
- heroin death rates increase substantially in all
- groups. In addition, we find that the trend
- breaks are largest in states that appear ex ante
- to be at the highest risk of substitution.
- These results are previewed graphically in
- Figure 2B where we display the monthly heroin
- death rates from 2004 through 2014. While
- trends" -- for the four groups of states.
- "While trends in heroin death rates are similar
- 11 across the groups before the reformulation,
- 12 afterwards the groups diverge and the states
- 13 likely to be at the highest risk of substitution
- rose above the median and both pre-reformulation
- 15 measures diverged the most."
- 16 So that's their statement that the
- 17 reformulation had a different effect based on
- the initial OxyContin rate and the initial
- 19 heroin rate. And while they do not use the word
- causality, that's what's implied by that 2.0
- 21 paragraph.
- BY MR. KNAPP:
- Q. And when you say that's what's implied
- by that paragraph, you don't -- you're not

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 396

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- on the initial heroin death rates and the
- 2 initial OxyContin abuse rates. And so what they
- show is that the heroin death rates increased
- much more in the high OxyContin, high heroin
- areas than in the other areas. That's the
- coefficient 0.0042, which is in the fourth row
- of Panel A of the table.
- Of course, the standard error shows
- that this is a statistically significant
- 10 difference between the low OxyContin, low heroin
- areas and the high OxyContin, high heroin areas.
- So this is their regression analysis that's
- 13 designed to test that relationship specifically.
- 14 Q. So earlier you said that the shift in
- 15 the heroin mortality rates in high shipment
- areas was a test -- nice testing of causality,
- and I think it just refers to their conclusions
- 18 of causality here as well --
- 19 A. That's correct.
- 20 -- the testing of their relationship.
- What do you mean by the testing of the
- 22 relationship? Is that a conclusion of
- 23 causality, or something else?
  - A. I believe it's a causal conclusion.

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- suggesting that this is a regression model that
- controls for other variables that might cause
- the change in the death rates?
- MR. KO: Object to the form.
- A. As they note specifically, trends in
- heroin death rates are similar across the groups
- before the reformulation, so, therefore,
- there's -- that's a statement that they're
- saying there's nothing else that would have led
- to the differential trend in heroin deaths
- across those areas. So that is getting at --
- getting at the -- getting at the there's nothing
- 13 else component.
- BY MR. KNAPP:
- 15 Q. Did they run a regression to control
- 16 for any other factors that might have led to the
- 17 change in the heroin death rates?
- They then do -- they then do
- 19 regression analyses. And if you look, those
- 20 are -- their regression analyses are reported in
- Table 3, which is on Page 9 of the paper in the
- 22 top.

10

18

- 23 And so what they're showing is the
- different trends in death rates in areas based

Golkow Litigation Services

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- So let me state what I believe their conclusion
- is both from Figure 2B and from Table 3.
- There were differences across states
- in the extent to which opioids were abused.
- Those differences are very clear and large.
- Excuse me. Prior to 2010 there were differences
- in the extent to which opioids were abused.
- When then the reformulation of OxyContin took
- place, that led to a significant widening in the
- heroin mortality rate -- causally led to a
- 11 significant widening in the heroin mortality
- rate where the areas that had the most abuse of
- 13 both legal drugs -- both OxyContin -- excuse me,
- 14 OxyContin and heroin beforehand had the largest
- 15 increase in heroin death rates afterwards.
- 16 And so it is a causal impact of a
- policy that differentially affected areas that were most affected prior to the policy.
- 19 Q. Are you aware of any studies that test
- the relationship between heroin mortality post
- 21 2010 and any other types of opioids other than
- 22 oxycodone?

- 23 A. Not in terms -- I'm not thinking of
- any in terms of published studies. In my report

```
in Figure 3.4, which is on Page 35 of the
    report, what we present -- what I present there
    is the change in heroin mortality in two groups
    of counties. One is with -- the red line is
    with high total shipments of opioids, so that
    includes OxyContin plus all the other opioids,
    and the blue line is areas with low shipments of
    opioids, including all opioids, OxyContin and
    all other opioids.
              And so this is quite consistent with
11
   the Evans, et al study, which is areas with
12
    higher shipments of all opioids prior to 2010
    had a much greater increase in heroin mortality
13
    post 2010 than did areas with lower shipments of
15
    opioids pre-2010.
16
         Q. All right. So I want to come back to
17
    the Alpert study, but I want to ask you about
    Figure 3.4 while we're on it.
19
              This is a -- Figure 3.4 represents a
2.0
   correlation analysis, not a causation analysis,
21
    correct?
              MR. KO: Object to the form.
         A. I think of this in the same fashion as
```

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 400

# Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

 $^{24}\,\,$  I think of the Evans, et al study. On the one

- 2010 regardless of whether there was any other
  2 policy, and that there would have been that huge
  3 divergence regardless of any other -- of
  4 anything else going on.
  5 And there's nothing to say an
  6 individual couldn't do that. In fact, in
- 7 economic seminars that's what happens all the
- 8 time, someone presents results and someone --
- $^{\rm 9}$   $\,$  and then there's a generalized discussion as to
- whether that's truly causal or not.
- In this case the causality is enhanced
- by two pieces of evidence -- several pieces of
- evidence really. The first one being the Evans,
- $^{14}\,$   $\,$  et al study where they try to look explicitly at
- were there any other events that were going on
- at the time that would have been instead the
- factor, and they conclude based on their
- 18 analysis that there were no other events going
- 19 on around that time that would have had that
- sharp a change, that immediate a change.
- 21 Second is the fact that prior to
- 22 2010 -- so economists will often do what's
- $^{23}\,$  called a pre-intervention analysis or pre-trend
  - analysis, which is before the events you're

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- 1 hand, the only thing you ever get from a
- 2 regression -- let me step back from this for one
- 3 second.
- As an economist, an applied economist,
- $^{\rm 5}$   $\,$  all any analysis shows you is a correlation.
- 6 That's all a regression does, is it shows you a
- 7 correlation between different things. The
- 8 causality part is added by the researcher who
- 9 then gives you a reason to believe that what's
- 10 happening is exogenous.
- So in this case I'm showing different
- 12 areas that differed initially in their rates of
- 13 opioid shipments. Prior to 2010 the heroin
- death rates in both were on a relatively similar
- 15 trend. They were both declining, maybe flatter,
- declining a little bit.
- And then you have the, of course,
- 18 exogenous shock of the reformulation of
- 19 OxyContin combined with the other changes that
- 20 are going on here that are also, many of them,
- 21 occurring around this period in time. And then
- you see a very big divergence post 2010.
- 23 So you could argue that's all
- 24 correlation and that would have happened after

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 401

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- thinking of were the -- was the outcome that
- you're looking at trending differently for the
- groups that were, say, treated versus not
- 4 treated, or more affected versus less affected
- $^{\rm 5}$   $\,$  in that case. And so that pre-trend analysis is
- something that economists do.
- Figure 3.4 is showing you visually the
- 8 pre-trend analysis. And you can see that the
- 9 trend lines look very similar so that at least
- $^{\rm 10}$   $\,$  I, as an individual, if I saw this presented in
- $^{11}\,$   $\,$  a seminar or I were asked to referee a paper or
- 12 I read a paper, I would conclude that these are
- \* \* '
- very similar pre-trend analyses.
- And then third, you see the very sharp
- divergence at exactly the time that you're
- $^{\rm 16}$   $\,$  looking, and the divergence sort of continues.
- 17 It's not a very small blip. It doesn't erase
- itself after one year or one month in the Evans,
- 19 et al analysis, but it's a very, very sustained
- change.

- 21 And so together that time pattern is
- what allowed Evans, et al to conclude that it
- was causal, and what makes me comfortable in
- Figure 3.4 for exactly similar reasons that this

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review is causal. Ο. In your analysis reference shown in Figure 3.4, you haven't controlled for any other variables like demographic variables, social variables, or economic variables, right? A. Figure 3.4 does not control for them. The beauty of having the intervention is that none of those variables changed very radically, so none of those variables changed in a way that would explain such a huge shift in heroin death 11 rates in that one period of time. 12 Q. You -- Figure 3.4 does not show whether these other variables would affect the heroin death rate after 2010? 15 A. That's correct. Figure 3.4 by itself 16 does not show how those other variables would, 17 but there's no economic or social or demographic variable that changes with anywhere near --19 anywhere near the rapidity of which these lines 2.0 are changing.

county as you've defined it in Paragraph 60? I think I should know the answer off

the top of my head, but I don't know the answer

Q. Is Summit County a high shipment

Golkow Litigation Services

21

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- quartile?
- A. I don't recall the result directly.
- 3 I -- we presented it this way so that we
- wouldn't confuse things with too many lines, so
- I don't remember it exactly. All of the areas
- in general showed very clear, very similar
- pre-trends, and then very sharp breaks in 2010.
- Q. What was the result for the counties
- in the third quartile?
- A. Again, I don't remember it 10
- specifically. I do remember that all of the
- quartiles showed very similar pre-trends and
- then sharp breaks in 2010.
- 14 I should also say there's more, of
- 15 course, more going on with the increase in
- heroin mortality than just what the shipment
- rates were like prior to 2010. Of course, that
- 18 interacted with other things, like, for example,
- 19 the nature of the heroin that was available in
- the market, the extent of the supply of
- 21 illegal -- of individuals engaging in illegal
- 22 activities.
- So you wouldn't expect to see this
- line up one for one with exactly the pre-2010

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- off the top of my head, and -- so I don't want
- to guess. But I believe -- I should have -- my
- guess is it would be in Professor Gruber's
- report. One could see whether Summit and
- Cuyahoga Counties were high shipment counties or
- not
- Q. Is Cuyahoga County a high shipment
- county as you've defined it in Paragraph 60?
- A. Again, I don't have it specifically in
- my report. I know I knew it at one point. And
- 11 I -- that is because I obviously looked at those
- 12 counties in specific. But I don't -- to my
- embarrassment, I do not recall it. And in the
- absence -- I think it would be in Professor
- 15 Gruber's report. But in the absence of seeing
- that specifically, I don't want to say something
- that might not be correct.
- Q. Did you run trend lines for the second
- 19 and third quartiles that are referenced in
- 20 Paragraph 60 in Figure 3.4?
- A. Yes, we would have run -- we would
- have -- we would have plotted this directly for
- all the different quartiles.
- Q. And what was the result for the second

Golkow Litigation Services

- shipments because in any market, when you induce
- a big change in demand, the actual increase in
- quantity depends upon what the supply curve
- looks like. And the supply curve, the ability
- to supply heroin, certainly differs across areas
- in ways that cannot be measured. So I would not
- expect a one-for-one lining up.
- Q. Does it matter for your analysis if
- Summit or Cuyahoga are high shipment counties,
- 10 low shipment counties, or somewhere in between?
- 11 A. For this specific analysis, it does
- not matter whether Cuyahoga and Summit are high
- 13 or low shipment counties. For this specific
- analysis, what I'm doing is I'm simply showing 14
- that -- I'm making the point that the increase
- in heroin mortality is a direct relationship to
- the extent -- of the extent to which areas were
- 18 affected by the opioid epidemic prior to 2010.
- So I'm making that -- I'm using all the counties
- in the analysis to make that point, not just
- those two counties.
- 22 Q. But the conclusions that you're
- drawing in this report are specific to Summit
- and Cuyahoga County, correct?

```
That's correct. What I'm doing in a
    lot of this report is I'm using national data to
    estimate truths about the world, to estimate
    statements about the world, and then I am
    applying those to data from Cuyahoga and Summit.
              So in this case, in order to infer
    whether there was a change in the nature of the
    types of opioids that individuals are using in
    that year, it makes sense to look at a lot of
    different data from across the country from all
11
    counties that are similar to Summit and
12
    Cuyahoga, then specifically that gets applied to
13
    the harms in those areas.
              And so what I'm trying to do is bring
    together the best analyses that I can of what's
16
    happening, of how to understand the
17
    relationships with then the very specific
    on-the-ground impacts in those two bellwether
19
    counties.
2.0
         Q. Now, you also mention that the extent
    to which there's an increase in illicit
   mortality after 2010 depends upon the
23
    sophistication of the illegal market that's
    developed at that time, right?
```

Golkow Litigation Services

```
Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review
    that go into it.
    BY MR. KNAPP:
          Q. Let's look at Paragraph 71 of your
     report. And on the second page on Page 41,
     second-to-last sentence, it says, "However, the
     presence and sophistication of drug networks is
     partially a result of opioid shipments prior to
     2010 as they create 'thicker' markets for
     illegal products."
10
               Do you see that?
11
              Yes, I do see that.
               When did the -- well, strike that.
13
               When you state that pre-2010 shipments
     are partially a result -- strike that.
14
```

15 When you state that the presence and

sophistication of drug networks is partially a

result of opioid shipments, what part of the

18 presence and sophistication of the market in

19 2010 was a result of pre-2010 legal prescription

opioid shipments?

A. I'm sorry. Can you just repeat the 22 question?

23 Q. What part -- strike that.

What part of the presence and

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

```
MR. KO: Object to the form.
         Α.
              That is correct. It depends on, in
    essence, what does the supply look like. So
    what -- in economic terms, what the -- in this
    case the reformulation and the other actions
    that reduced the ability and increased the cost
    of obtaining prescription opioids, what that did
    was it reduced demand for prescription opioids
    because when it's more difficult to obtain,
    people obtain less of it, and it increased the
11
    demand for illegal opioids, first heroin and
12
    then later fentanyl.
13
              The exact extent to which that
    increase in demand translates into increased
15
    quantity depends upon a number of factors; for
16
    example, the extent of the illegal market in the
17
    area, the extent to which the product can be
    gotten into that area, the thickness of the
    market and, therefore, the cost, the
2.0
    transactions costs and the shipments costs
    of obtaining the product, the various
    distribution networks and so on. So it depends
    on all sorts of characteristics. That supply
    curve of illegal opioids has many, many things
```

Golkow Litigation Services

```
Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review
     sophistication of drug networks in Cuyahoga and
     Summit was a result of opioid shipments prior to
     2010?
               MR. KO: Object to the form.
          A. So I understand the words, so I'll try
     and answer, but I'm not sure I'm going to
     directly answer your question, so please let me
     know if I'm not directly answering your
     question.
10
               The presence and sophistication of
     drug networks depends on -- in part on how many
     people are in those markets, so the more people
13
     that are in the market the more sophisticated
14
     the network becomes. Just like in any market,
     the more buyers there are, the more quantity
     there is, the more fluid becomes the market and
     the ability to get the product that people want
18
     to them when they want.
19
               So that's just a statement that in any
     market where -- the opioid shipments prior to
     2010 sort of created the set of people who would
     then transition into the illegal opioid market.
```

And the more people that transitioned, the more is the demand for that, and, therefore, the

```
greater the development of that market would
be.
BY MR. KNAPP:
     Q. You cannot quantify the contribution
```

that pre-2010 shipments made to the presence or sophistication of drug networks in Cuyahoga or Summit after 2010? A. Unfortunately we don't have data on presence or the sophistication of drug networks

anywhere. Because it's an illegal good, we just 11 don't have that. So there's really no economic 12 way to try and do a quantification of that.

13 Q. How did you account for, in your analysis, that the presence and sophistication of illegal drug networks in Cuyahoga and Summit 16 County after 2010 was the result of factors 17 other than shipments of legal opioids?

If the primary difference across areas 19 were a result of other factors unrelated to 2.0 anything having to do with consumption of opioids prior to 2010, then in Figure 3.4, when

one looks at the relationship between pre-2010

deaths from -- or excuse me, shipments of prescription opioids and post-2010 increases in

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 414

# Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

```
Now, as I said, these wouldn't line up
   one-for-one across counties so you wouldn't
    explain 100 percent of the differences based on
    just the shipments pre-2010. There are clearly
    other factors going on.
              I don't -- because I don't have any
    data on them, I don't have any capacity to
    empirically test whether there was some other
    change that would have been involved in
10
    increasing the extent of illegal markets.
    BY MR. KNAPP:
11
```

You didn't run a regression between -that would show -- strike that.

14 You didn't run a regression that would 15 show the relationship between pre-2010 shipments and the sophistication of drug networks or the thickening of drug networks after 2010, correct?

18 MR. KO: Object to the form. 19

Objection, asked and answered.

20 I wish I had data for many purposes, many academic purposes. I wish I had data on

22 the presence and sophistication of drug networks

in different areas. It would be enormously

valuable as an academic to be able to study

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

```
heroin, there would have been no difference
     across those areas. So if it was all due to
     something else, one wouldn't see any
     relationship between the pre-2010 shipments and
     the post-2010 increases in heroin deaths.
              Well, I'm not asking if it was all due
     to something else. How did you account for --
     if part of it was due to something else, how did
     you account for that in your analysis?
               MR. KO: Objection. Object to the
11
     form. Objection, asked and answered.
12
              So two points which I've said before.
     One is I don't have data on the extent of the
     illegal market so I don't know the number of
15
     participants, I don't know the prices, I don't
    know the distribution system, so I cannot --
     it's impossible to estimate something
17
     econometrically. It's literally -- without the
19
     data you cannot estimate something, so I
20
     literally -- just literally could not do it.
21
               And then second is the data that I do
    have in Figure 3.4 show that there is at least
     some relationship between the initial shipments
    and the post-2010 increase.
Golkow Litigation Services
```

```
Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review
     those, to be able to provide advice to local
     authorities about what those are and how to
     address them. Unfortunately, those data just
     don't exist anywhere, and so I'm just not able
     to do any econometric analysis.
     BY MR. KNAPP:
              And so you couldn't -- well, strike
     that.
               Did you consider a hypothesis that
10
     before 2010, the break in the market in 2010,
     that increased shipments of opioids created a
     thinning in the sophistication and presence of
13
     drug networks?
14
               MR. KO: Object to the form.
15
          A. One of the -- one of the fascinating
     things -- again I want to come back to Figure
     3.4. One of the very interesting things is that
18
     there does not seem to be a differential trend
19
     in the heroin death rate in areas where opioid
     shipments were higher versus areas where they
     were lower, so those trends are very similar
```

And so while I don't have the data, as

we were talking about, I don't have the data on

trends

# Case: 1:17-md-02804-DAP Doc #: 1976-10 Filed: 07/24/19 12 of 81. PageID #: 219263

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- the presence or sophistication or any other
- features of the drug networks, I don't see any
- differences in the primary outcome that I have,
- which is the mortality rate differently in some
- areas than in other areas prior to that point.
- BY MR KNAPP.
- So if we look at Figure 3.4, you've
- got the different curves for low shipment
- counties and high shipment counties. At the
- end, after you run your regression and plot --
- 11 and apply your shipment coefficient, you're not
- applying a different coefficient for high
- 13 shipment counties or low shipment counties,
- right?
- 15 A. Can you just refer specifically to
- 16 which regression you're referring to?
- 17 Q. Let's look at 3.10, Table 3.10 on
- Page 64. Let's look at column D. This is your
- 19 shipment coefficient from your regression,
- right? 2.0
- 21 A. Yes, that is correct.
- Q. What does that reflect?
- That -- what column D shows is the
- $^{24}$  impact of -- excuse me -- of additional

Golkow Litigation Services

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- the model for mortality, because if it entered
- 2 non-linearly, then one would think that the
- relationship would be different at a level of
- high shipments, for example, versus at a level
- of low shipments. We did not enter that
- non-linearly. In general, with this number of
- observations I wouldn't feel completely
- comfortable about entering it non-linearly.
- My guess is that at some point we
- looked at it, although I don't remember 10
- 11 specifically. And, you know, had there been an

obvious non-linearity, one would think about it.

- 13 But no, we don't -- we don't have any
- differential effect at high or low levels.
- We're assuming that there's a single 15
- relationship that comes from additional
- 17 shipments.

14

- 18 Ο. To be clear, though, Figure 3.4 shows
- 19 a -- you conclude that Figure 3.4 shows a
- stronger substitution effect in high shipment
- 21 counties, correct?
- 22 A. The way you want to interpret Figure
- 3.4 is as, in essence, what is the -- think
- about -- the way to relate Figure 3.4 to the

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- shipments of opioid medications in MMEs,
- milligrams of morphine equivalent, on the
- increase in the death rate in the area from the
- beginning time period that we look at up through
- roughly the 2010 time period based on the direct
- model.
- Q. And that is a national shipment
- coefficient that you apply to all counties,
- correct?
- It is a regression coefficient for
- large counties. So it doesn't use all 3,000
- plus counties, it uses the roughly 400 largest
- 13 counties.
- Q. 400 largest counties in the United
- 15 States, not just in Ohio, correct?
- 16 That's correct, roughly the 400
- 17 largest counties in the United States, largest
- by population in the United States.
- 19 Q. And you don't apply a different
- 2.0 coefficient based upon whether a county was a
- high shipment county or a low shipment county?
- A. I think what you're asking
- econometrically is whether, for example, the
- impact of shipments would enter non-linearly in

Golkow Litigation Services

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- analysis that you were referring to in, I
- believe it was Table 3.10, is that Figure 3.4
- shows -- let me just come back to this page.
- Figure 3.4 is showing what is the
- increase in -- actually, Figure 3.4 is not --
- excuse me. Figure 3.4 is not -- let me just go
- back one step.
- What Table 3.10 is from is our direct
- model which is estimating total opioid mortality
- rates over the period from the mid 1990s to 10
- 11 around 2010. Figure 3.4 is really looking at
- what's happening to heroin mortality rate in the
- period before and after 2010. So Figure 3.4 is
- not a figure whose results translate directly
- into the coefficients that then go into Table
- 16 3.10.
- 17 Q. My question was simpler than that.
- 18 My question was, what your Figure 3.4
- 19 shows is that there's a higher substitution --
- strike that.
- 21 What you conclude is that Figure 3.4
- shows a higher rate of substitution in high
- 23 shipment counties, correct?

Golkow Litigation Services

A. I don't want to say the rate. There

```
is a higher -- there's a greater increase in
    heroin mortality.
         Ο.
              In high shipment counties?
              That's correct.
              Okav.
              That is correct.
         Δ
              Bear with me just one second.
              All right. So before we went on a
    little bit of a tangent we were talking about
    the studies that you identified as widely
11
    supporting your conclusion that shipments of
    prescription opioids had a relationship to
    post-2010 mortality from illicit opioids. We
    talked about the Evans study.
15
              Is it your -- do you believe that --
16
    strike that.
              Do you believe that the Evans study
17
    attributes the increase in post-2010 mortality
19
    from heroin to pre-2010 shipments?
2.0
              What the Evans study does is it shows
    the confluence of two factors. First, there
    were --
23
             Actually, can I strike the guestion?
         Ο.
```

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 422

I meant to be asking about the Alpert study now.

```
Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review
               MR. KO: Object to the form.
               Go ahead.
              In this case the two go -- in this
    case the two are synergistic in that it is both
    the high level of OxyContin prior to 2010 and
    the reformulation that are showing up.
               So it's -- I think yesterday we were
    talking a little bit about what -- economically
    what happens when multiple things have to happen
10
    for something bad to occur. And in this case
    Alpert, et al are saying that multiple things
    happened that led to the heroin mortality
13
     increase.
14
               MR. KNAPP: All right. Let's mark
15
    Cutler Exhibit 10, which is the Alpert study in
    your footnote 37.
               (Whereupon, Cutler Exhibit Number 10
18
               was marked for identification.)
19
    BY MR. KNAPP:
20
              Can you identify where in this study
    you believe that Alpert, et al attribute the
22
    increase in heroin deaths after 2010 to pre-2010
```

```
Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review
               MR. KO: You've got to -- that's fine.
     BY MR. KNAPP:
               We already talked about the Evans
          Ο.
     study, so let me -- let me ask you about the
     Alpert study.
          Α.
               Okav.
          Q. Do you believe that the Alpert study
     concludes that shipments of opioids, legal
     opioids, prior to 2010 caused the increase in
     heroin mortality after 2010?
11
          A. I believe the Alpert study shows that
12
     the use of opioids, legal opioids prior to 2010
13
     then created conditions under which making
     OxyContin more difficult to obtain led to an
15
     increase in post-2010 heroin mortality.
16
               So it was -- there were confluence of
17
     two events; the high shipments of opioid
     mortality as well as the reformulation, and it's
19
     those two together that lead to the -- that they
2.0
     conclude leads to the heroin epidemic.
21
          Q. And Alpert doesn't seek to
     differentiate the contribution to the increase
     in heroin mortality between pre-2010 shipments
```

Golkow Litigation Services

versus the reformulation of OxyContin, right?

```
Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review
     which is on Page 18, Table 2 is estimating a
    model where the dependent variable is the heroin
     mortality rate per 100,000, and -- excuse me.
     The change in the heroin death rate per 100,000.
     And then what they're relating that to in the
     table is the initial rate of OxyContin misuse,
     which they're drawing from the NSDUH survey,
     NSDUH survey.
               And so they're showing directly that
10
     the initial rate of misuse of OxyContin is
11
     positively and statistically significantly
     associated with increases in deaths, heroin
13
     deaths. Panel A is showing any heroin death.
14
     and Panel B is showing heroin only deaths, so
15
     that is deaths where heroin is the only
16
     identified substance.
              So this is showing a relationship
18
    between misuse of OxyContin and heroin deaths,
19
     correct?
20
          A. Yes, that's correct.
          Q. And are you assuming that misuse of
```

Are you assuming that misuse of

A. If you look in Table 2 of the paper,

heroin -- strike that.

OxyContin is a proxy for shipments?

22

23

shipments?

- ${\tt 1}$   ${\tt A.}$   ${\tt In}$  the online appendix to the paper,
- 2 so not -- it's not physically in what is Cutler
  3 Exhibit 10. In the online appendix to the paper
- 4 they have a chart that shows that explicitly.
- they have a chart that shows that expiritity.
- 5 So they show that the OxyContin misuse rate is
- 6 positively and statistically significantly
- 7 related to the shipments of opioids in the area.
- 8 But you'd need to pull up the online appendix to
- 9 see that.
- Q. And what is the analysis that they
- 11 run? Is it a regression analysis between
- 12 OxyContin shipments and OxyContin misuse?
- $^{13}$  A. They present a figure showing the
- $^{14}$  cross-state relationship between the two. I
- 5 can't remember whether they present the
- 16 regression analysis, but I believe they show
- $^{17}\,$   $\,$  what the regression line is, so it's very clear
- what that looks like.
- $^{19}\,$  Q. Are there any other studies that you
- 20 rely on for your statement in Paragraph 55 that
- 21 the shift in the relationship between shipments
- of prescription opioids and mortality has been
- $^{23}\,$  widely recognized in the economic literature?
- 24 A. Those are the two studies that I rely

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 42

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- 1 A. No, I have not -- I do not have a
- 2 complete answer, so let me give a couple of
- 3 comments.
- 4 One is it comes up in a few studies.
- $^{5}\,\,$  These studies tend to be relatively small ends
- 6 because they're small numbers of observations
- $^{7}\,\,$  because they're -- oh, thank you so much --
- 8 because they're typically interviewing people,
- $^{\rm 9}$   $\,$  and so the numbers of people are small. They
- 10 also tend to be limited to a particular area
- because they're interviewing people. So they
- $^{12}$   $\,$  don't claim to be nationally representative, so
- 13 I haven't seen any nationally representative
- 14 number.
- Second is I really view these studies
- $^{16}$  as a kind of confirmation; that is, even in the
- absence of these studies, my econometric
- 18 analysis and the results of other analyses lead
- 19 me to that conclusion. So many -- so the fact
- $^{20}$  that one sees this in the epidemiological data
- $^{21}\,\,$  confirms, but it's not the thing that makes me
- $^{22}$   $\,$  say, oh, well, I didn't believe it before and
- now I believe it because of those studies.
- And third, also, and I think we spoke

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- 1 upon.
- I just want to return to my earlier
- 3 answer, which is that other studies cite those
- 4 studies. So one thing that any scholar does is
- 5 they say, well, even if there's -- even if
- 6 someone hasn't written a counter-paper, if
- $^{7}$  someone writes a paper saying there are  ${\tt X}$
- 8 reasons why I believe this paper is incorrect,
- 9 one takes that into account.
- The fact that the paper is cited
- 11 positively and approvingly by other scholars
- 12 adds to my own assessment of those papers, which
- is that they are well done and accurate.
- Q. In Paragraph 62 you cite a number
- 15 of -- strike that.
- Paragraph 62 says, "A number of
- 17 epidemiological studies have established that
- much of the increase in the use of illicit
- 19 opioids after 2010 was the result of addictions
- 20 resulting from prior use of prescription
- 21 opioids."
- Have you identified how much of the
- 23 increase in the use of illicit opioids is the
- 24 result of prior opioid shipments?

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 425

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- about this a little bit yesterday, the fact that
- 2 markets became thicker and so it became much
- more common for people to be using illegal
- 4 opioids, I would guess, although I haven't done
- 5 a full analysis of this, I would guess there's
- 6 some people particularly over time who started
- on illegal opioids without having started on
- 8 legal opioids, and that is attributable to the
- $^{9}\,\,$  fact that the legal opioids created such a
- $^{\rm 10}$   $\,$  crisis of addiction and that then led through
- 11 the -- through the mechanism that we focused on,
- $^{\rm 12}$   $\,$  that then led to the creation -- to the
- 13 substantial, not creation, to the substantial
- $^{14}\,$   $\,$  expansion of the illegal markets which then some
- people will start in.
- So even those who didn't necessarily
- 17 start on illegal opioids doesn't necessarily --
- 18 legal opioids, excuse me, does not necessarily
- $^{19}\,$   $\,$  mean that they were not affected by what had
- 20 happened in the legal opioid market.
- Q. Just to be clear, you cannot quantify
- $^{22}\,$  how much of the increase in use of illegal --
- 23 well, strike that.

Golkow Litigation Services

24 You cannot quantify how much of the

increase of addictions -- well, strike that. You cannot quantify how much of the increase in the use of illicit opioids after 2010 was the result of addictions prior to 2010? I'm just asking if you can quantify it. MR. KO: Object to the form. Objection, asked and answered. A. I do not quantify it, and I do not know any national attempt in the literature to quantify it. 11 BY MR. KNAPP: 12 Q. Let's look at Paragraph 63. In Paragraph 63, you say, "The increase in deaths due to illicit opioid use is closely related to the growth in demand for illicit drugs after 16 2010 " 17 Where do you analyze and quantify the increase in demand for illicit drugs after 2010? 19 MR. KO: Just so the record is clear, that was just a portion of what's set forth in 2.0

But go ahead.

the first sentence of Paragraph 63.

A. The increase in demand is coming from

 $^{24}\,\,$  the substitution effect which we spoke about in

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 42

# Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- addition, the Alpert, et al paper shows that
- 2 there's a relationship with people reporting
- 3 heroin use disorder on the NSDUH survey, and so
- 4 that's another measure of opioids -- of use of
- 5 illegal opioids.
- Q. Did you consider that the demand for
- opioids may have stayed flat, but the toxicity
- 8 of heroin increased?
- $^{9}$  A. So a couple of points. One is the
- 10 toxicity increase may very well have been a
- 11 result of the increased demand.
- But second, I think the Alpert -- so,
- $^{13}$  again, I'm not looking specifically at the
- $^{14}\,$   $\,$  numbers of people, but the Alpert, et al paper
- $^{15}$  does look at the numbers -- does look at the
- 16 heroin OUD population, the heroin disorder
- population, and does show an increase there.
- $^{\mbox{\scriptsize 18}}$  Q. You would agree, sir, that the sharp
- $^{19}\,$   $\,$  increase in heroin mortality after 2010 was due
- $^{20}$  at least in part to the introduction of
- 21 fentanyl, illegal fentanyl?
- $^{\rm 22}$   $\,$  A. I think the sentence that you said I
- don't agree with. So I -- the sentence that I  $^{23}$
- heard you say is the increase in heroin

- Highly Confidential Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review
- 1 reference to both the Alpert, et al study, the
- 2 Evans, et al study, and Figure 3.4. So all of
- 3 those show that the specific act of increasing
- get opioids, raising the cost in other ways, led
- 6 to an increased -- increased demand for illegal
- 7 opioids.
- 8 Because I don't have data on the exact
- 9 consumption of heroin, I cannot estimate a
- demand curve directly. So that would, of
- 11 course, be -- the ideal would be to have data on
- 12 the consumption of heroin and other illegal
- drugs across different areas. And I don't have
- 4 that, so I don't have a demand curve.
- So here what I'm doing is I'm using
- sort of economic analysis to say that the impact
- $^{\rm 17}$   $\,$  of the price increase, in essence, which is
- what's shown in all of those analyses, led to
- 19 a -- would have led to an increase in demand for
- 20 substitutes.
- 21 BY MR. KNAPP:
- Q. You're looking at mortality from
- 23 illegal opioids as a proxy for demand, right?
- A. What I'm doing here, yes. In

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 429

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- mortality after 2010 is due to the sharp
- 2 increase in illegal fentanyl. That -- that
- 3 sentence I don't agree with.
  - Q. Let me ask the question again.
- $^{\rm 5}$   $\,$  You would agree that the sharp
- 6 increase in deaths from illicit opioids is in
- $^{7}\,\,$  part attributable to the introduction of illegal
- 8 fentanyl after 2010?
- 9 A. Yes. The introduction of illicit
- 10 fentanyl after 2010, particularly later on after
- $^{11}$   $\,$  2013 or 2014, is a very big component that I
- $^{\rm 12}$   $\,$  believe is also driven by people's -- by the
- $^{\rm 13}$   $\,$  demand that was initially created by the
- 14 widespread availability of licit opioids.
- So as people were addicted to those
- opioids, licit, legal opioids, and then the
- $^{17}\,$   $\,$  cost, both monetary and price and time and so
- $^{\mbox{\scriptsize 18}}$   $\,$  on, of obtaining those drugs increased, people
- 19 shifted into illegal markets.

- The first illegal market that occurred
- was a shift into heroin, which is where one sees
- the heroin mortality rate first, and then over
- 23 time it then shifted into fentanyl. And I
- believe, based on the types of analyses that are

- done in these studies, that those are all of a
- You're not able to quantify the impact Q.
- that the introduction of illicit fentanyl had on
- the number of deaths from illegal opioids after
- 2010, correct?

continuum.

- MR. KO: Object to the form.
- A. Unfortunately, no one has data -- with
- any illegal market, no one has data on the total
- quantity. So just as we don't have data on the
- 11 total quantity of heroin, we don't have data on
- 12 the total quantity of fentanyl.
- 13 But I also want to come back, I don't
- think the introduction of fentanyl was a sort of
- out-of-the-blue event; that is, I believe it is
- 16 responding to the substitution to the fact that
- 17 people were addicted to prescription opioids,
- and then they migrated over. And so in this
- 19 case, as in many markets where there's a demand,
- 2.0 that then leads to supply to enter, and that's,
- I believe, what's happening here.
- Q. Do you agree that the increase in
- deaths from illicit opioids after 2010 is due in
- part to the introduction of carfentanil?

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 434

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- MR. KO: Object to the form.
- Which conclusions?
- A. I think I'd want you to be a little
- more specific about any particular conclusion
- you're referring to.
- BY MR. KNAPP:
- Any conclusion that you have in your
- report.

18

- MR. KO: Any single one in the entire
- 10 report, Tim?
- 11 BY MR. KNAPP:
- Ο. You can answer.
- 13 A. In the report I do point out some of
- 14 the debates that people have. And you asked me
- 15 about it yesterday, which was completely fair.
- 16 For example, I noted the discussion of
- the Case and Deaton analyses about the deaths of
- despair and the debate in the literature about 19 the importance of deaths of despair relative to
- other causes of increased drug deaths so --
- other causes of increased deaths from opioid
- 22 drugs. So that's at least one example where I
- tried to be very clear about what the economic
- issues and debates are, and then do analyses to

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- I think I have the same answer here.
- which is that I don't have data to test that
- econometrically, so I'm not giving -- I'm not
- offering an opinion about that econometrically.
- Obviously that is a source of death in
- the death records, so that's -- it's very, very
- clear that people are using it and unfortunately
- dying from it. I believe that the use of
- carfentanil is related to the fact that people
- were addicted to prescription opioids and then
- 11 transitioned into illegal opioids over time.
- 12 Q. If you were submitting an article for
- 13 submission to -- well, strike that.
- If you were submitting an article to
- 15 an academic journal, would you try to cite all
- 16 of the papers that both supported and
- 17 potentially contradicted the conclusions that
- you were drawing?
- 19 A. Yes, as a general matter, one would
- 2.0 want to refer to all papers that have addressed
- 21 the subject.
- Q. And you've read some papers that
- contradict or don't agree with the conclusions
- that you've drawn in your report, right?

Golkow Litigation Services

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- address that. So I think I tried to do that in
- all the areas in which I'm an expert.
- Q. Any other studies that you can
- identify that potentially contradict or don't
- agree with the conclusions you've drawn in your
- report?

10

- MR. KO: Object to the form.
- A. No. What I'd really like to do is
- look through every article that I cite and to --
- many of them will, for example, agree in parts 11
- and disagree in other parts, or they'll do
- something a little bit differently than I do in 13 the report, and I still cite them.
- 14 For example, I'll just take another
- example just because it comes to mind, I've cited articles on trends in crime over time that
- talk about and identify a number of factors that
- 18 would be leading to trends in crime over time,
- 19 not all of which are the opioid ones, and some
- reach different conclusions about things. So as
- I think about it, I tried to be -- I did not go
- into it with a bias of citing only articles that
- supported my conclusion.
- BY MR. KNAPP:

```
Okay. We'll talk about the Case and
    Deaton articles later this morning.
         Δ
              Okav.
              But I want to take a break after this
    question, but I do want to ask you it before we
    take a break.
              Do you believe that Professor
    Rosenthal's model meets the standard for
    submission to a peer-reviewed academic journal?
             Yes, I --
11
              MR. KO: Objection. Scope.
12
              But go ahead.
13
              Yes, I do believe Professor
    Rosenthal's article meets the standard for
    submission to an academic journal.
16
              MR. KNAPP: Okay. Let's take a break.
17
              THE VIDEOGRAPHER: The time is
    9:24 a.m., and we're off the record.
19
              (Whereupon, a recess was taken.)
              THE VIDEOGRAPHER: The time is
2.0
   9:42 a.m., and we're on the record.
  BY MR. KNAPP:
         Q. So, Professor Cutler, I want to make
   sure I understand sort of how far your
```

Golkow Litigation Services

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review will lead to no sales. So deaths that result 2 from the fact that there are people who became addicted and then had demand for illegal opioids, that part is attributable to the defendants' misconduct. In addition, the extent of the delivery markets, possibly the -- possibly the reason for developing it, although not -- well, let me list that as a third possible reason. 10 So the second one is the extent of the markets that then bring that delivery to people, those -- the extent of those -- that bring that 13 new type of fentanyl to people. Those markets are thicker because of the demand that was 15 created by the misconduct on the part of the 16 defendants. And so that thickness of the market 18 then allows any new innovation, a new type of 19 opioid, to be brought in, if you will, more efficiently; that is, at lower cost, in greater quantities, distributed in easier ways, perhaps

people being more willing to take it who might

Third, there is some economic

otherwise not be willing to take it.

thickening theory goes. So let's imagine a scenario where there's a factory in China sometime next year develops a new, stronger form of opioid, stronger than carfentanil, stronger than fentanyl. Under your theory and under the opinions you offer in this case, are the defendants responsible for the deaths resulting from that opioid? 9 MR. KO: Object to the form. A. So let me give you what the evidence 11 shows. There were obviously people -- not 12 obviously. There were people who became addicted to prescription opioids in the course of the 2000s. That -- those people, once they 15 were addicted, were then -- had strong demand for opioids. As it became more difficult to 16 17 obtain those legally, people moved into illegal substances, first heroin and then fentanyl. 19 There are two aspects of the -- that 2.0 shift that are directly related to the 21 misconduct on the part of the defendants. The first -- and in the example you cite. The first is the demand: that is.

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

Golkow Litigation Services

creating a product for which there is no demand

```
Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review
     literature that new products are created in
     response to demand. The leading -- so that is
     one would not be looking for a new product in
     the absence of demand.
               In this third part, the leading
     industry for which that evidence is cited is the
     pharmaceutical industry where the pharmaceutical
     industry responds quite appropriately to demand
     from individuals for relief from certain
10
     diseases or illnesses, and then develops
11
     medications that respond to that.
               And so it is also possible -- I have
13
     not done an economic analysis, but it is
14
     absolutely theoretically possible that the
15
     development of new types of opioids, legal or
     illegal, would be a response to the demand that
     was brought about by the misconduct on the part
18
     of the defendants.
19
     BY MR. KNAPP:
          Q. And so let's take another
    hypothetical. Let's say in 50 years another
```

factory, a different factory in China comes up

with yet a stronger form of opioid. No one can anticipate it at this point, but it's stronger

```
than anything that's on the market now. Under
    your theory, are the defendants responsible for
    the deaths that would result from that new
    opioid product?
              MR. KO: 50 years from now or 50 years
    from 2010?
              Object to the form.
         A. One would need to do an economic
    analysis. So some technological innovation
    comes out of the blue. So, for example, if one
11
    comes back to the pharmaceutical example, some
12
    pharmaceuticals just happen because a scientist
13
    is looking at something and she or he discovers
    that a compound they were looking at has an
15
    effect on the part of the body that they never
16
    thought about, that they never anticipated, and
17
    so that comes out of the blue, and that's an
    important form of scientific advance.
19
              Some other innovation occurs in
2.0
    response to demand; that is, there are a number
21
    of people suffering from a particular type of
    cancer which is currently not able to be treated
    well, and pharmaceutical companies then devote
```

Golkow Litigation Services

resources and scientists' ability and effort to

```
Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review
     statement that one needs to do analysis to learn
    the answer, not just theorize.
          Q. All right. So let's move out of the
     realm of theory and talk about your model.
               You understand that if there's this
    new opioid product developed by a factory in
     China, no one knows about it now, comes onto the
     market a year from now, and then there are
     deaths associated with that, you understand that
10
     the way your model works is you would hold the
11
     defendants responsible for the deaths resulting
     from that introduction of a new opioid that no
13
     one can anticipate right now?
14
               \ensuremath{\mathsf{MR}}\xspace. KO: Object to the form.
15
     Objection, mischaracterizes his testimony and
     the report.
               But go ahead.
18
          A. Let me give you an empirical
19
     statement. The Alpert, et al paper, which we
```

were talking about just a few minutes ago, shows

both that heroin deaths are related to the

pre-2010 use of prescription opioids and that

fentanyl deaths are related to the pre-2010 use

```
developing -- to developing a treatment for
    that.
3
              Just knowing that there is a treatment
    for a particular type of cancer does not say for
    sure whether it was a result of the demand or
    whether it was a result of just happenstance.
    And in the case of the beneficial pharmaceutical
    we got lucky; in the case of the harmful opioid
    we got unlucky.
              So I couldn't say theoretically
11
    whether a new drug, a new type of fentanyl
12
    analog developed 50 years from now was a
13
    response to what happened. One would need to do
    an econometric analysis to understand what --
15
    the drivers of different types of medications
16
    and to consider the various factors that were
17
    involved.
              So I would need -- so the answer to
19
    your immediate question, would I automatically
2.0
    assume that that was related to the defendants'
21
    misconduct, no, I would not.
    BY MR. KNAPP:
```

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

Golkow Litigation Services

Ο.

So let's --

23

# Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

A. But it doesn't -- but that's a

```
So, for example, if you look at -- I
    just want to find the appropriate table. If you
    look at Table 5 of the Alpert, et al study, that
    is the relationship between the initial use of
    OxyContin and the death rate from synthetic
    opioids, panel A is any synthetic opioid
    involved in the death, and Panel B is synthetic
    opioid deaths only per 100,000.
              And so just focus for a moment on
10
    Column 5 of Table 5, which is on Page 25. So
11
    including both the state and time varying
    covariates as well as various policy measures in
13
    their regression estimates, both for any
14
    synthetic opioid death and for synthetic opioid
15
    only deaths, there is a relationship that areas
    that had higher initial use of OxyContin have
    increasing deaths -- have great -- excuse me.
18
    greater deaths from synthetic opioids as well,
19
    so the coefficient is 1.137 for any synthetic
    opioid death, and, of course, it's statistically
21
    significant in that regression.
22
              So here they're showing
23
    econometrically that not only was the use of
    heroin -- deaths from heroin related to use of
```

of opioids.

- OxyContin, but also deaths from fentanyl are
- related to the initial use of OxyContin in the
- area
- BY MR. KNAPP:
- Ο. I don't think that possibly could have
- been more nonresponsive to my question. My
- question was about your model.
  - A. I'm sorry you feel that way.
- You didn't mention your model once.
- So I'm going to try to ask the question again.
- 11 You understand that your model -- I'm
- 12 not talking about Alpert, I'm not talking about
- 13 Evans, I'm talking about your model. You
- understand that?
- 15 Α. Uh-huh.
- 16 Q. You understand that your model would
- 17 hold these defendants responsible from deaths
- that would result from the introduction of an
- 19 illicit -- a new illicit opioid that was
- 20 developed in China in a factory that no one
- 21 knows about right now, if it was introduced in a
- year, that your model would hold the defendants
- responsible for those deaths? Do you understand
- 24 that?

Golkow Litigation Services

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- time period, and is it truly the case that in
- 2 different years one is correctly measuring the
- share of use that's related to misconduct on the
- part of the defendants. If there is a reason
- why that should change, then one could change
- that input, and then the model would correctly
- give the impact of the shipments that are due to
- misconduct.
- So it's not that the model assumes
- 10 that. It's really that's taking as an input --
- 11 the model requires as an input the shipments due
- to misconduct on the part of the defendants.
- 13 And then one could say -- and then -- to the
- 14 extent that that changes, then just -- then that
- 15 would show up in that input.
- 16 BY MR. KNAPP:
- So let's assume that there's no new
- 18 alleged misleading marketing. Is it your theory
- 19 that that would stop all of the attribution of
- harm to the defendants based upon deaths that
- later occur? And how is that consistent with
- 22 your substitution theory, sir?
- 23 MR. KO: Object to the form.
- Which question do you want him to

```
Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review
```

- MR. KO: Object to the form.
- I don't believe that's accurate. In
- order to apply the model going forward, you need
- to make sure that you think the conditions are
- appropriate. So if, for example -- let me go
- back one second.
- So what my model does is it translates
- the shipments of opioids into the harms that
- were then incurred. To the extent that one
- thinks that there was another factor -- and then
- 11 it -- and then it takes out -- then it uses as
- an input -- it uses as an input the shipments
- that are due to misconduct on the part of the
- defendants.
- 15 To the extent that there are shipments
- 16 that do not result from misconduct on the part
- 17 of defendants, that are due to something else,
- for example, if there just happened to be
- 19 something else in the market, then that would
- 20 show up as being not an impact -- that would --
- that would show up then as having no impact on
- harms.
- 23 So I think what you're saying is could
- one -- should one be sensitive to over which

Golkow Litigation Services

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- answer?
- BY MR. KNAPP:
  - Q. You can answer.
- MR. KO: Which?
- Could you just repeat the question? Α.
- BY MR. KNAPP:
- Let's assume in a hypothetical that
- there's -- starting today that there's no new
- misleading marketing and there's a death
- 10 tomorrow. Is it your opinion that the
- 11 defendants cannot be responsible for that death
- that happens tomorrow? Is that your opinion?
- 13 MR. KO: Object to the form.
- 14 A. No, that's not my opinion. The impact
- 15 of the marketing, the mis -- the impact of the
- marketing -- misconduct in marketing on the
- shipments of opioids comes from Professor
- 18 Rosenthal's analysis.

- 19 So if there were any marketing in the
- past or in the future that was not misconduct,
- she would then take those out of her estimates.
- and then we would have estimates of those that
- were corrected for the true estimate of
- misconduct, and then I would then give a

# Case: 1:17-md-02804-DAP Doc #: 1976-10 Filed: 07/24/19 20 of 81. PageID #: 219271

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- $^{\mbox{\scriptsize 1}}$   $\,$  different estimate of the harms. If there were
- 2 less misconduct, there would be less harms
- 3 associated with that.
- 4 It is also -- but it is also not the
- case that the model starts fresh at every moment
- 6 because people are addicted. So even deaths
- 7 that occur after any period of misconduct in
- 8 marketing had -- or in distribution had --
- 9 monitoring of distribution had occurred, some of
- 10 those deaths will still be a result of the prior
- 11 misconduct because of the addiction component.
- 12 BY MR. KNAPP:
- 13 Q. Under your thickening theory, are
- defendants responsible for any increases in
- deaths associated with cocaine use?
- 16 A. In the model here, that are here, the
- $^{17}\,\,$  only deaths that we look at are deaths from
- 18 opioid use. So any death which has just cocaine
- $^{19}\,\,$  use is not counted as a harm associated with
- 20 opioid shipments.
- Q. I understand that's how your model
- 22 works. I'm trying to understand the scope of
- your thickening theory.
- And so my question is, under your

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 448

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- in the results. It's not in the conclusions
- 2 that I draw.
- 3 BY MR. KNAPP:
- Q. Well, you said if I want to have a
- $^{\rm 5}$   $\,$  theoretical discussion, you would have it, so
- 6 let me ask you as a matter of theory.
- 7 Under your thickening theory, are
- 8 defendants responsible for increases in deaths
- $^{9}$  associated only with cocaine?
- $^{\rm 10}$   $\,$  A. So there is theoretical work that has
- been done. I have not seen -- ultimately this
- $^{\rm 12}$   $\,$  is then an empirical question as to whether
- $^{\rm 13}$   $\,$  people transition from opioids to cocaine -- or
- $^{14}\,$   $\,$  whether -- excuse me, whether opioids are, in
- 15 essence, a gateway drug to cocaine. I do not
- know of any empirical literature on that at all.
- So all -- I can tell you that it's a
- $^{\mbox{\scriptsize 18}}$   $\,$  theory, and I could tell you arguments as to why
- 19 it would be, and I could tell you arguments why
- 20 it wouldn't be. Ultimately, as an applied
- economist, one needs to see empirical evidence,
- $^{22}\,$   $\,$  and there is no evidence on it that I know of.
- $\,$  Q. When did the market in Cuyahoga County
- 24 begin thickening, under your theory?

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- thickening theory, are defendants responsible
- for deaths associated with cocaine use?
- MR. KO: Objection. Asked and
- 4 answered.
- A. I'm not making a theoretical statement
- 6 about that. There are arguments in the
- 7 literature about, as we were talking about
- 8 yesterday, about gateway drugs. I'm actually
- 9 not -- so I actually don't want to make it be a
- 10 theoretical discussion, unless you want to ask
- 11 about it theoretically. I will just say as an
- empirical matter, the model does not attribute
- deaths from cocaine to the misconduct of the
- 4 defendants
- 15 BY MR. KNAPP:
- Q. Sitting here today, you're not willing
- 17 to rule out the possibility that defendants are
- 18 responsible for increases in deaths associated
- 19 with cocaine?
- MR. KO: Objection. Asked and
- 21 answered.
- 22 A. In my model, there is no impact at all
- 23 of deaths from cocaine on the harms due to
- defendants. So it's not in the data. It's not

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 449

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- 1 MR. KO: Object to the form.
- A. Begin thickening I don't have an
- $^{\rm 3}$   $\,$  answer to because I cannot measure how thick the
- 4 market is. So I would love to have data on the
- $^{\rm 5}$   $\,$  extent of the market for illegal drugs in
- 7 love to have, and then I could give you an
- 8 empirical analysis because I could plot that and

different areas over time, that's what I would

- 9 I could show you where the breaks were, where
- 10 the breaks in that were. I don't have an
- 11 estimate of that because those data do not
- 12 exist.
- 13 The only thing I can tell you is about
- $^{14}$  heroin and other illegal drugs, what happens to
- $^{15}$  the death rates. That's the only thing I can
- 16 tell you. We were looking at those earlier, and
- 17 so you saw what those trends looked like. But I
- don't have an empirical way of answering your
- 19 question.
- 20 BY MR. KNAPP:

- Q. How much thicker was the illegal drug
- market in Cuyahoga County in 2010 than it was in
- 23 1995?
- 24 A. So, again, you're asking an empirical

- $^{\rm 1}$   $\,$  question to which I would love to know the
- 2 answer. I would love to know the answer as an
- $^{3}$  economist. I would love to know the answer as a
- 4 public policy person. I would love to have a
- $^{5}\,\,$  measure of the amount of illegal -- the amount
- 6 of use of illegal opioids over time.
- 7 Unfortunately, I don't have that.
- So the equivalent of the ARCOS data is
- what one would want in order to have that, and
- there just is nothing like that that indicates
- $^{11}\,\,$  the extent of the illegal market.
- 12 Q. Let's turn to Paragraph 47 of your
- 13 report. In your regression models you use --
- <sup>14</sup> well, strike that.
- 15 In the way that you apply your
- 16 regression models, you use mortality as a proxy
- 7 for the other harms that you analyzed, right?
- MR. KO: Which regression models?
- Object to the form.
- 20 A. There are different regression models.
- In some of the regression models I use mortality
- $^{\rm 22}$   $\,$  as a proxy for other harms. I also present
- analysis using crime rates as the dependent
- $^{24}\,$   $\,$  variable, and in that analysis I do not use

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 452

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- empirical relationship. Because I can't measure
- 2 the empirical relationship the same way, I can't
- 3 do a comparison across those and say if they're
- 4 different.
- 5 BY MR. KNAPP:
- Q. How did you factor into your model the
- 7 fact that you can't model the relationship
- 8 between opioid shipments and foster care and
- $^{9}$  opioid mortality and shipments?
- $^{\rm 10}$   $\,$  A. As is stated here, I'm using mortality
- as an estimate of the share of the harms that
- are due to shipments of opioids, so I'm going to
- assume that that share of the harms is due to
- $^{14}\,$  opioids, and that's a fairly -- obviously a very
- 15 severe form of harm.
- 16 Similarly, child removal is a very
- severe form of intervention with a family. It's
- $^{\mbox{\scriptsize 18}}$   $\,$  a very, very big form of intervention with the
- $^{19}$  family.
- $^{\rm 20}$   $\,$  So what I do is I use data on the
- $^{21}$  share of deaths that are a result of opioid
- $^{22}$   $\,$  shipments to then say I'm going to assume that
- that same share of children removed from their
- families because of opioids, that same share is

- Highly Confidential Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review
- 1 mortality as a proxy for the harms, I'm looking
- 2 directly at the harms using crime.
- 3 BY MR. KNAPP:
- Q. Okay. And in Paragraph 47 you say
- 5 that crime in foster care -- strike that.
- In Paragraph 47 you admit that crime
- 7 in foster care placements would exist at some
- 8 level even in the absence of opioids, right?
  - A. Yes, that's correct.
- Q. And so you're admitting that there's a
- different relationship between foster care and
- opioid shipments than there is between opioid
- mortality and opioid shipments, right?
- 14 A. That's not the distinction I'm making
- 15 there.
- Q. Well, let me -- it's a true statement,
- 17 right, that there's a different relationship
- 18 between foster care and opioid shipments than
- 19 there is between opioid mortality and opioid
- 20 shipments?
- MR. KO: Object to the form.
- 22 A. I don't know empirically whether the
- 23 relationship would be similar or different. So
- $^{24}$  I think you're saying would there be a different

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 453

- also due to the opioid shipments as opposed to
- other reasons why families may be using opioids
- $^{\rm 3}$   $\,$  and then child removals associated with that.
- 4 Q. Professor Cutler, you can't say with
- $^{\rm 5}$   $\,$  any degree of economic certainty that the
- 6 correlation between opioid shipments and any
- 7 categories of harms that you analyzed other than
- 8 mortality and crime are the same as the
- $^{9}\,\,$  relationship between opioid mortality and
- shipments, right?
- MR. KO: Object to the form.
- 12 A. I want to focus on the crime ones for
- 13 a second because the crime ones I do have the
- 14 data to estimate directly --
- 15 BY MR. KNAPP:
  - Q. Sir, my question was other than --
- MR. KO: Let him finish the answer.
- 18 BY MR. KNAPP:
- 19 Q. My question is other than mortality --
- MR. KO: Tim, you cut him off. Let
- 21 him finish the answer.
- 22 BY MR. KNAPP:
- $\,$  Q.  $\,$  Do you understand that my question --  $\,$
- 24 MR. KO: Tim -Golkow Litigation Services

```
BY MR. KNAPP:
         Ο.
             -- was other than mortality?
              MR. KO: Tim, you cut him off. He was
    in the middle of an answer.
    BY MR. KNAPP:
         Q. Okay. I just want to make sure you
    understand what the question is.
              MR. KO: Before -- why don't you go
    ahead and finish your response to the earlier
    question.
11
         A. Okay. With crime, I can do an
    analysis where I directly estimate the impact of
13
    opioid shipments on crime, and then I can
    compare that to what I get when I look at the --
    when I do it through using the impact of
16
    opioid-related shipments on mortality, and then
17
    applying that percentage to the opioid-related
    component of crimes.
19
              And in that case, the direct analysis
2.0
    of the crime effects actually suggest a greater
21
    impact of opioid shipments on crime than I get
    using the more -- using the method through
    mortality.
              I cannot do the same for the other
```

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 45

# Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- people from elsewhere would go to those areas to
- obtain medication and then either consume it
- 3 there or take it back to where they were. And
- 4 they were identified by areas where the
- 5 shipments per person, so the MME per person,
- were extremely high relative to the rest of the
- 7 large counties.
- 8 Q. One of the counties that you removed
- 9 was Franklin County, Ohio, right?
- 10 A. I believe that's correct.
- ${\tt 11}$   ${\tt Q.}$   ${\tt How}$  did you determine that there were
- 12 transshipments out of Franklin County, Ohio?
- MR. KO: Object to the form.
- 14 A. What -- so, of course, we don't know
- $^{\rm 15}$   $\,$  about transshipments from each county. What we
- did was we excluded the four counties that were
- very appreciable outliers in the shipments per
- $^{\mbox{\footnotesize 18}}$   $\,$  capita, which my theory is that there was a good
- 19 deal of transshipment, but I do not have a
- 20 direct estimate of that.
- 21 BY MR. KNAPP:
- ${\tt Q.}$   ${\tt Q.}$  Were you able to quantify the amount
- of transshipments out of Cuyahoga or Summit
- 4 County into other counties of Ohio?

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- harms because I don't have the data, but I took
- 2 from the crime analysis that one -- that the
- 3 results were in the same ballpark, so,
- 4 therefore, that I took confirmation.
- 5 And, second, that, if anything, I may
- $^{\rm 6}$   $\,$  be underestimating the effect by looking through
- 7 the mortality lens as opposed to being able to
- 8 estimate the direct effect.
- 9 But that said, I don't have hard and
- 10 fast empirical data to say with absolute
- 11 certainty the effect if I could estimate it a
- 12 different way would be stronger.
- 13 BY MR. KNAPP:
- Q. So I want to ask you about the
- mortality data that you use in your regressions.
- 16 Did you exclude any counties that qualify as
- $^{17}$  large counties in any of the regressions that
- 18 you ran?
- 19 A. There were four counties that were
- 20 excluded because they had very high -- they are
- in areas where there was known to be a good deal
- of transshipment, that is, drugs that were sent
- 23 to that area and then sent elsewhere, and
- 24 then -- excuse me, not sent elsewhere, but

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 457

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- A. No, I was not able to calculate the
- 2 transshipment from either -- out of either
- 3 Cuyahoga or Summit.
- 4 Q. So you didn't make any adjustments for
- 5 if someone from a neighboring county filled
- 6 their prescription in Cuyahoga County and then
- 7 consumed it as a resident of a different county?
- A. I wasn't able to do that. And, in
- $^{9}\,\,$  fact, what that does is it creates measurement
- $^{10}\,\,$  error in the independent variable. So if you
- think about what I would like to do, I would
- like to relate deaths to use of opioids in that
- 13 area.
- 14 What I have is shipments of opioids to
- the area. Since shipments are not exactly equal
- to use, there is measurement error; that is, the
- variable is -- the variable that I'm trying to
- 18 measure use is measured with error, that is
- 19 shipments.

- 20 As is standard in models with
- 21 measurement error, this will lead to my
- coefficient being too low; that is, it will
- 3 attribute fewer deaths to opioid use than would
- $^{24}$  happen correctly, so that the percentages that I

- estimate because of this from the direct model
- are actually lower than would be the case if I
- did -- if I had the ideal data.
- Q. Would you agree that for counties that
- are a center of a metropolitan area with a
- number of surrounding more rural counties, you
- might expect that people from the rural counties
- would come into the urban county to fill
- prescriptions?
- MR. KO: Object to the form.
- 11 A. Yes, it's possible that people from
- rural areas -- of course, it would depend a lot
- 13 on the characteristics of the area, but it is
  - possible.
- 15 BY MR. KNAPP:
- 16 So would you expect higher per capita
- 17 shipments in those types of counties because the
- county population would understate the
- 19 utilization?
- 2.0 MR. KO: Object to the form.
- 21 A. In the hypothetical that you're
- giving, or in the example that you're giving, it
- is the case that the shipments to the area are
- $^{24}$  only a noisy measure of the use in the area,

Golkow Litigation Services

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- of opioids, I have only a proxy for it. And
- 2 that proxy is, let's say, the true amount plus
- some noise, some differences across different
- areas.
- Because it's got noise, that noise is
- not related to the mortality component. As you
- said, the noise may be people coming in from
- rural areas or people coming in from other
- cities entirely and then getting medications and
- 10 leaving, so that noise is not going to be
- 11 related to mortality in the area.
- Therefore, since my -- the variable
- that I have in there included has got a true
- 14 effect plus noise, which has no effect. When I
- 15 estimate the relationship between mortality and
- that combined, it's going to be lower than if
- I'd estimated the relationship between the 18 mortality and the true variable I want, because,
- 19
- in essence, it's going to be an average between the true effect from that true variable I want
- 21
- and the zero that comes from all that noise.
- 22 And so having all that noise means
- that the estimate will be below the estimate of
- the true effect because it's going to be biased

- Highly Confidential Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review
  - they have -- there is measurement error in that.
  - That, as we were just talking about, that would
  - lead to my estimates of the impact of shipments
  - on mortality being too low; that is, it would
  - lead to not attributing enough deaths to the
  - opioid shipments.
  - And so that's part of the reason why I
  - believe that the direct model estimates are
  - conservative in that they are -- I know because
  - of measurement error that they will yield too
  - 11 low an impact of misconduct on the part of the
  - 12 defendants.
  - 13 BY MR. KNAPP:
    - Q. What is the measurement error that
  - 15 you're referring to?
  - 16 A. If you think about a regression model,
  - 17 you're trying to relate one outcome, in this
  - case mortality change, to another outcome, in
  - 19 this case consumption of opioids. That's the
  - ideal thing you'd want is consumption of 2.0
  - 21 opioids.
  - 22 So if I -- I would get one effect if I
  - estimate the relationship between mortality and
- consumption of opioids. Instead of consumption

Golkow Litigation Services

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- towards zero.
- Q. Wouldn't it depend on a
- county-by-county basis whether there's
- transshipments into the county or out of the
- county, whether you've overstated it or
- understated the amount of consumption?
- MR. KO: Object to the form.
- A. That's correct. The amount of
- consumption in the area may be higher or lower
- 10 than shipments depending upon the -- whether
- 11 people are moving -- obtaining their medications
- in there or in other pleases or so on. And it's
- 13 exactly the fact that that noise is random; that
- is, in some counties it's going to be one way, 14
- 15 in other counties it's going to be another way.
- It's exactly the result of that randomness that
- you have this noise component that says I'm
- looking at the relationship between mortality 19 and something true, plus something I can't get
- rid of which has no effect, it's just a random
- 21 component.

18

22 BY MR KNAPP.

- Q. Well, in this case we're focused on 23
- Cuyahoga and Summit Counties. So do you know,

- sir, one way or another whether there was net
- transshipments into or out of either Cuyahoga or
- Summit County?
- A. I have no data on whether there are
- net transshipments into or out of Summit or
- Cuyahoga Counties.
- Q. Did you run your regression models
- with the four counties that you excluded --
- strike that.
- Did you run any of your regression
- 11 models with the four counties you've excluded
- 12 included in the regressions?
- 13 Yes, I did run the models with those
- four counties included.
- 15 Q. And do you know what the impact was?
- 16 A. I do not remember the specific number
- 17 offhand. I recall that the answers were very
- similar -- that the estimates were very similar
- 19 to those I reported.
- 2.0 Q. Let's turn to Paragraph 65. This is a
- discussion -- strike that.
- Paragraph 65 starts the discussion of
- 23 your direct regression model that you ran for
- $^{24}$  licit and illicit mortality through 2010,

Golkow Litigation Services

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- A. In the -- so what -- I want to
- $^{2}$  distinguish between the -- what the regression
- says, which is that the regression is just
- giving a correlation. It is then my
- interpretation that it is -- that the
- relationship is a causal one; that is, that the
- increase in shipments led to the increase in
- mortality.
- Q. And what is the basis for your
- 10 conclusion that there's a causal relationship?
- 11 A. There's several bases for the
- conclusion that it's a causal relationship. One
- is that I've controlled for as many demographic,
- economic, and social factors as I possibly
- 15 could, and I find that those do not explain the
- relationship between shipments and mortality.
- In addition, there is not a
- 18 theoretical reason to think that shipments would
- 19 have increased more in areas where for other
- 20 reasons people were going to die more of opioid
- 21 use.
- 22 So, for example, if you go back to
- Figure 3.4 -- excuse me, I wish I remembered
- which page -- Figure 3.4 which is on Page 35,

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- correct?
  - Δ Yes, that is correct.
- O. And as we discussed earlier, this
- regression model is a correlation analysis,
- right?
- MR. KO: Object to the form.
- A. All regressions are by definition
- correlations. All that a regression does -- I
- teach my classes this, so I preach it very
- widely -- all that a regression does is gives
- you correlations, gives you very sophisticated
- correlations, but they're correlations.
- 13 The causality comes from the
- interpretation of the individual who is using
- 15 the results as to whether they want to provide a
- 16 causal interpretation and, if so, make the
- 17 argument that that's a -- that that's a causal
- interpretation.
- 19 BY MR. KNAPP:
- 2.0 Q. So I just want to make sure we
- understand your opinion here. Your opinion is
- that the increase in opioid shipments prior to
- 2010 caused an increase in both ligit and
- illicit mortality prior to 2010, is that right?

Golkow Litigation Services

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- there is no trend, for example, in heroin
- mortality rates in areas that had -- over the
- 1999 to 2010 time period in areas that had
- greater and lesser shipments of opioids.
- So I don't see any other indication
- that the shipments of opioids to the area were a
- response to what would have been an increase in
- death rates for those medications in the absence
- of the increase in shipments.

15

- 10 Q. Any other bases that support your
- conclusion that there's a causal relationship
- between shipments of legal opioids prior to 2010
- and licit and illicit mortality prior to 2010?
- 14 A. No. Let me -- those are the two.
- Q. So you would agree, sir, that your regression would overstate the causal
- relationship if there are factors or variables
- 18 that are not included in your model that may
- 19 explain the increase in mortality that are not
- correlated with the variables that you included,
- 21 that are not perfectly correlated?

- 22 MR. KO: Object to the form.
- 23 A. No, that's not correct when you said
- "not perfectly correlated." If the variable is

- correlated with the variables that are included.
- so it does not have to be a correlation of one,
- if the variable is correlated with what is -- if
- there's another variable that's correlated with
- what's included in the model, at least a part of
- the impact of that variable will be picked up by
- what's in the model. So it's not an all or
- nothing that says if the correlation is one it's
- included, and if the correlation is less than
- one then no part of it is otherwise explained.
- 11 BY MR. KNAPP:
- 12 Q. Well, when you say that part will be
- picked up, that necessarily means that part will
- not be picked up, right?
- 15 A. That's correct. There --
- 16 MR. KO: Object to the form.
- 17 A. That's correct. There may be a
- part -- unless the correlation is one, there
- would be a part of that variable that is not 19
- 2.0 picked up.
- 21 BY MR. KNAPP:
- Q. So in creating your direct regression
- 23 model for prior to 2010, did you consider any
- $^{24}\,\,$  other variables, independent variables that you

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 470

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- measure through data that you had?
- A. There are always factors that you
- can't measure through data that you have, and
- unfortunately they just can't be included in
- models.
- O. And to the extent that factors that
- you don't have data for explain the increase in
- mortality and they're not perfectly correlated
- with the variables you didn't include, then your
- 10 regression model would overstate the causal
- 11 relationship?

18

- MR. KO: Object to the form.
- 13 A. Overstate implies that it would be a
- particular direction. In general, when 14
- 15 variables are excluded from a model, there's
- no -- you can't say without empirical evidence
- whether it would change the included variables

in one direction -- it would explain it in one

- 19 direction or another direction, particularly
- when you're saying that there's a component
- which has already been, in essence, included
- 22 because of its correlation with other variables
- of the model. So you're making a statement
- about econometric results that isn't appropriate

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- did not include in the direct regression?
- Undoubtedly we considered them. I
- think in the end what limited us was the data
- that we had, not the -- not a lack of desire to
- have anything else.
- Q. What are those factors that you
- undoubtedly considered?
  - A. We had very lengthy consideration of
- the so-called deaths of despair, and we tried to
- think of -- and we looked at the previous
- literature for any variables that people had
- 12 used, that researchers had used in models where
- they tried to look at deaths of despair. So
- that was the primary alternative that the
- 15 literature suggested.
- 16 Q. Were there particular variables that
- 17 you considered that you thought might capture
- deaths of despair that you did not include in
- 19 your regression?
- 2.0 A. Nothing that we could measure that --
- so there were no variables that we said, oh,
- this looks like a good measure of despair but
- let's not use it in the model.
- Q. What about factors that you couldn't

Golkow Litigation Services

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

there.

- BY MR. KNAPP:
- Q. So just to be clear, if there are
- variables for which you do not have data and
- those factors are -- strike that.
- If there are factors that have an
- impact on mortality for which you don't have
- data, and those factors are not perfectly
- correlated with the variables you did include in
- your model, then your model may overstate, may
- understate, or may have the right result with
- respect to the causal relationship that you're
- 13 drawing, right?
- 14 MR. KO: Object to the form. Asked
- 15 and answered.
- 16 A. That's correct. Any variables that
- are omitted and that are not perfectly
- 18 correlated with what is included in the model,
- 19 they could have an impact that would lead any
- model that does not include them to either
- overstate, understate, or be unaffected by
- including them.
- BY MR. KNAPP:
- Q. So if we look at Paragraph 88, does

- Paragraph 88 include the demographic variables
- $^{2}\,\,$  that you included in your direct regression
- 3 model?
- 4 A. Yes, it does.
- Q. You didn't consider any other
- 6 demographic variables other than what's in
- 7 Paragraph 88, right?
- A. We don't include in the model any
- other demographic variables than what's here.
- "Consider" implies whether we spoke about would
- $^{\rm 11}$   $\,$  it be -- would we be able to come up with data
- on something, and I don't want to say we didn't
- 13 ask whether we could come up with data on
- anything else.
- Q. Okay. Then the economic variables --
- well, strike that. Let me come back to that.
- 17 I think I've asked this question, but
- 18 I want to ask it specific in the context of
- 19 demographic variables. Were there any other
- 20 specific demographic variables that you
- 21 considered but did not include in your
- 22 regression?
- MR. KO: Objection. Asked and
- 24 answered.

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 472

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- economic variables. So it's possible there was
- one that we tried to get but just were unable to
- 3 obtain.
- 4 Q. Okay. I'm going to -- in a little bit
- 5 I want to walk through some variables and ask if
- 6 you considered them. Before we do that, I want
- 7 to talk about the Case and Deaton study that you
- 8 referenced earlier.
- 9 So I'm going to mark as Cutler
- $^{\rm 10}$   $\,$  Exhibit 11 a study by Anne Case and Angus Deaton
- $^{\rm 11}$   $\,$  called "Mortality and Morbidity in the 21st
- 12 Century."
- 13 (Whereupon, Cutler Exhibit Number 11
- 14 was marked for identification.)
- 15 BY MR. KNAPP:
- Q. Sir, have you -- you've seen this
- 17 paper before?
- 18 A. Yes, I have seen this paper.
- $^{\rm 19}$  Q. And did you review this paper before
- 20 it was published?
- 21 A. I was one of the discussants of the
- 22 paper before it was published.
- Q. Sorry. I didn't catch that. You were
- 4 one of the what?

- Highly Confidential Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review
  - A. I don't recall any. We also -- but we did try and talk about all the variables we
- 3 could get, we would like to have had, so it's
- 4 possible that there may have been one that we
- 5 hunted for but couldn't find, but I do not
- 6 recall one in any variable in specific.
- 7 BY MR. KNAPP:
- 8 Q. Okay. And then you also included
- 9 economic variables in your direct regression,
- 10 correct?
- 11 A. That's correct. We include a number
- 12 of economic variables in the direct regression.
- Q. Are all of the economic variables you
- included in the direct regression in
- 15 Paragraph 88?
- 16 A. Yes, all of the variables are -- that
- we included are in Paragraph 88.
- 18 Q. Did you consider any other economic
- 19 variables that you did not include in your
- 20 direct regression model?
- 21 A. We -- so I don't remember specific
- variables that we thought, oh, I would love to
- 23 have this, but we don't. But it is also the
- $^{24}$  case that we looked around for any number of

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 473

- A. Oh, discussants. This is a conference
- where the authors present their paper and then
- 3 there are two individuals who are asked to
- $^{4}$  discussion of the paper. So I was one of the
- 5 people who was a formal discussant. I gave
- official comments on the paper.
- Q. Okay. Bear with me one second. I
- 8 need to find my copy. Oh, here it is. Too many
- 9 papers.
- $^{10}$  A. Not enough of them written by me.
- MR. KO: At least you were a
- 12 discussant in this one.
- 13 BY MR. KNAPP:
- Q. All right. Let's turn to Page 444.
- 15 What's -- is what's included on Page 444, that's
- $^{\rm 16}$   $\,$  a comment that you wrote about this Case and
- 17 Deaton article?
- $^{\mbox{\scriptsize 18}}$  A. As I noted, this is a conference where
- 19 the authors present their paper, and then there
- 20 are two discussants who discuss the paper and
- then write up their thoughts, and those are
- published along with the paper. So what begins
- on Page 44 is my discussion of the paper.
- Q. Okay. And I want to start on Golkow Litigation Services

- Page 445. Do you see at the top there you say,
- "The bigger issue, however, is about why these
- trends are occurring and what can be done to
- reverse them. What is it about the economic,
- social, or medical landscape that is leading to
- the higher mortality for a very large segment of
- the population?"
- Do you see that?
- A. Yes, I do see that.
- Q. And that is one of the issues that
- 11 Case and Deaton were addressing in their -- in
- 12 this paper, right?
- 13 A. Yes, that is correct.
- O. And then you go down two paragraphs,
- the last sentence -- the second-to-last sentence
- 16 says, "In their current paper, their emphasis
- 17 has changed. Rather than emphasizing the supply
- of pills, they now focus on the social and
- 19 economic circumstances that lead people to take
- 2.0 them."
- MR. KO: I just want to note --
- 22 BY MR. KNAPP:
- Q. Do you see that?
- MR. KO: I just want to note for the

Golkow Litigation Services

# Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- O. I'm not a French speaker.
- A. He was a great -- I'm not a French
- speaker either. But he was a great scholar.
- MR. KO: From 1897.
- BY MR. KNAPP:

10

- Q. Do you agree with that, that people
- despair when their financial and social
- circumstances are below what they had expected?
- A. So I'm giving this as an explanation
- of their -- as an explanation of what they're saying. I'm not an expert in psychology. If
- you -- in general, that is what the Durkheim
- theory is, which is that despair is a product of
- having unmet expectations, so not -- having
- 15 expectations that are not fulfilled.
- 16 And so that's -- that is their theory,
- that is a very, very common theory, and it's one
- 18 that has come up in my work, for example, on
- 19 youth suicide. I don't want to testify that I
- am an expert on psychology theories. I hope
- that distinction makes sense to you.
- 22 O It does
- A. Okay. Thank you.
  - Q. So the next sentence goes on -- well,

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- record that you left off some of that statement.
- But go ahead.
- BY MR. KNAPP:
- Q. Let me read it again just to make sure
- we get it exactly right.
- MR. KO: Thank you.
- BY MR. KNAPP:
- Q. It says, "In their current paper,
- their emphasis has changed a bit. Rather than
- emphasizing the supply of pills, they now focus
- on the social and economic circumstances that
- lead people to take them."
- 13 Do you see that?
- A. Yes, I do see that.
- 15 Q. And then you go on to say, "Their
- overall suggestion is very much in the tradition
- of ?mile Durkheim. People despair when their
- material and social circumstances are below what
- 19 they had expected."
- 2.0 Do you see that?
- A. Yes. And, actually, just on the
- French, it's actually ?mile.
- 23 Q. Thank you. I appreciate that.
- A. He was a great --

Golkow Litigation Services

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- strike that.
- Do you agree that despair leads people
- to act in ways that significantly harm their
- health?
- A. Again, here I'm giving their
- description which is based on Durkheim, and so
- that's a very common view. Again, I don't want
- to -- I don't want to pretend to be an expert in
- psychology and to say I know all of the
- 10 literature that explains despair and I've read
- all of the literature and so on. That's not an
- expert that I am. So this is really a summary
- of their -- of theirs for which  ${\tt I'm}$  pointing out
- the relationship with other studies in the 14
- 15 literature.
- Q. Well, if we look at the first sentence
- of the next paragraph, you say, "This
- 18 explanation is certainly correct, " right?
  - A. That's correct.
- So in this comment that you wrote in
- 2017, you said that Case and Deaton's
- 22 explanation about despair was certainly correct,
- 23 right?

Golkow Litigation Services

19

A. Yes. And by "this," I'm referring, of

```
course, to -- at least a part of it is a
    response to that; that is, it is certainly
    correct for some part.
         Q. And what Case and Deaton says is that
    at root of this despair is economic and social
    breakdown, right?
         A. That's correct. They put a lot of
    emphasis on economic and social breakdown.
         Q. And when you say the explanation is
    certainly correct, what you're referring to,
11
    that the root cause of the despair is economic
12
    and social breakdown, right?
13
             I'm not referring to all of it. I'm
    saying that the theory that economic and social
15
    breakdown leads people to despair and that they
16
    then act in ways that may be harmful, for
17
    example, through heavy drinking, smoking, drug
    abuse, not taking preventive medications, and so
19
    on, that that is certainly correct at least in
2.0
    part. It's not -- I'm not making a quantitative
    statement here about do I think that's the
    entire explanation or what percentage of an
    explanation do I think that is.
```

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 480

Page 482

```
Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review
```

Q. You agree that there's no way to

A. Yes, that is correct. Q. All right. I want to mark as Cutler Exhibit 12 a short paper called "Deaths of despair redux: a response to Christopher Ruhm." It's by Case and Deaton dated January 8, 2018. (Whereupon, Cutler Exhibit Number 12 was marked for identification.) BY MR. KNAPP: Cutler Exhibit 12 is a response that Ο. 10 Professors Cane and Deaton wrote to --11 A. Case and Deaton. -- Case and Deaton wrote in response to a paper by Christopher Ruhm, right? 14 A. Yes, that is correct. 15 And that's a paper by Christopher Ruhm that you relied on in connection with your 17 report, right? 18 Α. Yes, that's correct. 19 Q. And Professors Case and Deaton do not agree with the conclusions that Professor Ruhm 21 drew, is that right?

```
understand the mortality pattern or changes in
     mortality without considering sources of
     despair, right?
               MR. KO: Object to the form.
          A. That is correct. One absolutely needs
    to consider despair in looking at mortality
     patterns.
     BY MR. KNAPP:
          Q. And you agree that the source of
     despair -- strike that.
11
               You agree that the sources of despair
12
     are very deep-seated indeed, right?
13
          Α.
               Yes.
               MR. KO: Object.
15
               THE WITNESS: Oh, I'm sorry.
16
               MR. KO: Go ahead.
17
               Object to the form.
               But go ahead.
               Yes, that's correct.
          Α.
    BY MR. KNAPP:
2.0
21
               And in their paper Case and Deaton
    discuss where despair may be coming from, and
     you suspect that there may be merit in their
    discussion there as well, right?
Golkow Litigation Services
```

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

```
was going to test the hypotheses of Case and
    Deaton by looking at what he called medium-run
    changes in economic conditions which also
    include social conditions, so think about it as
    a group, by testing medium-run changes.
              He estimated models for changes in
    mortality similar to the models that I present
    in this report relating mortality changes to
    economic and social conditions, and he concluded
10
    from that that economic -- changes in economic
    and social conditions did not have a significant
    impact on mortality due to drug use.
13
              He then interpreted that as a
    rejection of the theory that Case and Deaton put
15
    forward saying that, therefore, it's not due to
    despair.
              What Case and Deaton are pointing out
18
    in this note is two things. First they're
19
    saying we had done the regressions that
    Professor Ruhm did, and, in fact, we reached the
    same conclusion, that we cannot explain the
    mortality change with the economic factors that
    Professor Ruhm looks at and we, Case and Deaton,
    did that and we agree with that and he's
```

MR. KO: Object to the form.

than that. Professor Ruhm was saying that he

A. It's actually a more subtle conclusion

confirming our analysis. But second they're saying the part that they disagree with him is they're disputing that that is a test -- is a fully accurate way of testing all the theory that they're putting forward. So they think that the long-run social and economic conditions have an impact and not just the medium-run conditions. 9 So what they're disputing is whether the results of Professor Ruhm, which they agree 11 with, challenge their broader conclusion which 12 Professor Ruhm says it rejects, or whether that broader hypothesis has not been adequately tested by Professor Ruhm. Q. And if we turn to Page 2, final full 16 paragraph, first sentence, Case and Deaton say, 17 "This is much more" -- emphasis on much more --"than economic circumstances and goes back much" -- emphasis on much -- "much further than 19 1999." 2.0 21 Do you see that? A. Yes, I do see that. You agree that increases in mortality

Golkow Litigation Services

# Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

 $^{24}$  in the '90s and the 2000s is about much more

- don't have data to say whether their theory that these deaths -- increase in deaths in the '90s
- and 2000s are related to deep-seated social and
- demographic circumstances?
- A. I wish I had the ability as a scholar
- and a human being to test that. They were
- unable to test it fully in their work. They
- showed some correlations. They were unable to
- test it fully in their work. I wasn't able
- 10 to -- I did not have access to any data they did
- not have access to.
- So in your regression model, you were
- not able to control for the fact that despair
- and deaths resulting from despair may go back
- 15 much further than 1999, right?
- 16 MR. KO: Objection to form.
- Which regression model.
- 18 A. Could you just indicate which
- 19 regression model you're referring to?
- BY MR. KNAPP:
- Q. Stick with the direct regression.
- 22 A. So I want to give two answers, which
- is why I turned to this specific page. The -- I
- don't have data to test many of the specific --

- Highly Confidential Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review than economic circumstances and goes back much
  - further than 1999, right?
    - A. They're putting forward a hypothesis
- here, and their hypothesis is that despair is
- driven by circumstances that are not just
- medium-term circumstances, that are not just
- economic and social and demographic change from
- 1999 to 2015, but that they're a result of a
- lifetime of events. So that's the hypothesis
- that they're putting forward.
- 11 As a hypothesis, I think that's a
- 12 perfectly valid hypothesis. I think that's a
- 13 very important and interesting hypothesis. They
- don't have any data that says that that
- 15 hypothesis is true.
- 16 So what this is here, this is really a
- 17 statement of their belief about the appropriate
- theory and why they think that Professor Ruhm's
- 19 characterization of his results as rejecting
- 2.0 their theory is not right. They're restating
- their theory and that their theory is not just
- related to results from -- to economic and
- demographic changes from 1999 on.
- Q. Just like Case and Deaton, you also

Golkow Litigation Services

- some of the specific things that one would want
- to get at.
- I do think that some of the variables
- that are included in the model are likely to
- pick up some of these long-term issues, and, in
- fact, part of the reason for including them in
- the model is that they would pick up some of
- these long-term factors that may be driving
- people's sense of themselves.
- 10 O. You would agree that it's hard to
- control for these non-economic factors that lead
- to despair, right?
- 13 A. I wouldn't sav it as hard to control
- 14 for non-economic factors. There are many
- 15 factors that are non-economic that one can
- control for. For example, population
- distributions are not strictly economic, they're
- 18 more demographic and they can be controlled for.
- 19 The real issue is whether there is a
- variable that one can accurately measure, and
- some of the variables that one would want to
- include are not variables that we can measure
- either at all or over any period of time.
- Q. So those are variables that you Golkow Litigation Services

# Case: 1:17-md-02804-DAP Doc #: 1976-10 Filed: 07/24/19 30 of 81. PageID #: 219281

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

```
wouldn't be able to and didn't control for in
your direct regression model, right?
```

3 A. That is correct. And in this case I'm

- 4 explicitly hoping that they are correlated with
- 5 the variables that we included in the direct
- $^{\rm 6}$   $\,$  model so that the effect of those variables in
- $^{7}\,\,$  the direct model will be picking up those other
- characteristics that we cannot directly measure.
- 9 Q. I understand that's what you're
- hoping. But you can't say with any degree of
- 11 reasonable economic certainty that the variables
- 12 you included would pick up these other
- 13 non-economic variables of despair?
- MR. KO: Object to the form.
- A. Without data, one can never say for
- 16 sure whether a variable that's not included
- $^{17}\,\,$  would affect the results or not, so I have no
- way to say for sure about that.
- 19 I just want to make clear that you say
- 20 non-economic variables, that is not -- it's
- 21 really non-measured variables. And the
- distinction is not between economic and
- 23 non-economic. Anything that we could measure
- that either we hypothesized or other studies

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 488

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- population that's employed.
- We also have the percentage -- the
- 3 change and the level in the percent of the
- $^{4}$  population that's unemployed. So together those
- 5 two will give us the labor force participation
- 6 rate. We decided to separate it into the
- 7 employed and the unemployed to allow a little
- 8 bit more freedom for the regression to think
- $^{9}$  about them differently.
- 10 We also have the levels of those. So
- 11 you can see up above we have the level of the
- employment ratio, and we have the percent that's
- $^{\rm 13}$   $\,$  unemployed. And then, of course, we have the
- $^{14}$  demographics, so anything about changes in labor
- $^{\rm 15}$   $\,$  force related to demographics would be included
- $^{16}$  in there as well.
- Q. The next one is the decline in
- 18 marriage rates. Did you control for that in any
- 19 of your regressions?
- 20 A. We -- so what they're talking about
- are long-term declines in marriage rates, and we
- do not have a long-term decline in marriage
- 23 rates in here.
- Q. Was the data available for the

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- hypothesized would be related to mortality is
- <sup>2</sup> included.
- 3 The only things that are not here are
- 4 variables that we simply could not measure
- 5 regardless of whether they're economic or social
- 6 or demographic or psychological or anything
- 7 else.
- BY MR. KNAPP:
- 9 Q. So let's look at -- stay with this
- paragraph of Cutler Exhibit 12. Case and Deaton
- 11 say, "In our paper we talk about morbidity as
- 12 well as mortality, and while we recognize the
- deterioration in wages for those without a BA,
- we also focus on the decline in labor force
- 15 participation."
- Do you see that?
- 17 A. Yes, I do see that.
  - 8 Q. Did you control for decline in labor
- 19 force participation in your model?
- 20 A. Actually, yes. So what we have is --
- 21 it's picked up in several ways. So we have the
- 22 change in the employment ratio, so that's the
- share of the population that's unemployed --
- $^{24}$  excuse me, excuse me -- that is the share of the

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 489

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- long-term decline in marriage rates?
- 2 A. I believe -- I would want to check
- 3 100 percent. I believe the reason why we didn't
- 4 include that would be because the long-term data
- 5 on marriage rates are not available at, say, at
- 6 the county level, but I would just want to check
- 7 that to be sure.
- Q. The next one is the rise of
- 9 cohabitation. Did you include a variable to
- $^{\rm 10}$   $\,$  control for the rise of cohabitation in any of
- 11 your regressions?
- A. It's again something that we weren't
- able to measure over a long period of time.
- Q. Let me go back to the decline in
- marriage rates. Would you agree that the decline in marriage rates may have an impact on
- the increase in mortality in the '90s and the
- 18 200092
- 19 A. It's a hypothesis that the decline in
- 20 marriage rates could have an impact on mortality
- in the 1990s and 2000s.

- ${\tt Q.}$  And to the extent that it did have an
- $^{23}$  impact and is not correlated with the variables
- 24 you considered, then your regression may

- overstate, understate, or have no effect on the
- 2 causal relationship that you draw?
- MR. KO: Objection. Asked and
- 4 answered.
- 5 A. That's correct. If it -- if it -- the
- component of that that's not related to what's
- 7 included here could have an impact on the
- 8 regression, and it could lead the impact of the
- 9 shipments variable to go up, to go down, to be
- the same.
- 11 BY MR. KNAPP:
- 12 Q. So I have the same question about the
- rise of cohabitation. To the extent that it has
- an impact on mortality rates and is not
- 15 correlated with the variables you included, that
- $^{16}$  it could increase or decrease or have no effect
- $^{\rm 17}$   $\,$  on the causal relationship that you draw in your
- direct regression, right?
- 19 A. Just qualifying that, the part of the
- 20 change in the cohabitation rate, that would not
- 21 be related. So anything about changing in
- 22 cohabitation that's also related to these, the
- impact of that would be picked up.
- So it would be other exogenous changes

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 49

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- 1 BY MR. KNAPP:
- Q. Next one is parents living apart from
- 3 children that they barely know. Did you control
- 4 for that factor in your -- any of your
- 5 regressions?
- 6 A. I wish I could have controlled for
- 7 that factor, but no, there are no data on it.
- ${\tt Q}$  . And to the extent that that factor
- $^{9}$  impacts mortality, your regression models may
- $^{\mbox{\scriptsize 10}}$  overstate, understate, or have no effect on the
- 11 causal relationships that you're drawing between
- shipments and mortality, right?
- MR. KO: Object to the form.
- 14 A. That's correct. If the variable on
- $^{\rm 15}$   $\,$  parents living apart from children, the part
- which is not correlated with the variables that
- $^{17}$  are included here, if one were able to include
- $^{18}\,$   $\,$  it, it could impact the coefficient on the
- 19 shipments variable. It could increase,
- 20 decrease, stay the same. We unfortunately don't
- $^{1}$  have a way to say how big the effect would be.
- 22 BY MR. KNAPP:
- Q. Decline in the quality of jobs, did
- you control for that variable in any of your

- Highly Confidential Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review
- or other non-correlated changes in the
- 2 cohabitation rate which may be due to different
- 3 reasons than the part which is related to what's
- 4 here. So any part that's uncorrelated with
- 5 what's here could have -- could have an
- 6 independent effect, and it could affect the
- 7 coefficients.
  - Q. The next variable is the rise in
- 9 out-of-wedlock births. Did you control for that
- in your -- any of your regressions?
  - A. No. I wish we had the data to do so.
- 12 O. And to the extent that the rise in
- 13 out-of-wedlock births had an impact in
- mortality, then -- that is not correlated with
- 15 the variables you considered, then that could
- 16 mean that the conclusion you draw about the
- 17 causal relationship between your variables is
- 18 either overstated, understated, or has no
- 19 effect?

11

- MR. KO: Object to the form.
- 21 A. That's correct that the -- that
- 22 change -- that any component of that variable
- 23 that is not correlated with what's included
- 24 could affect the coefficients here.

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 493

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- 1 regressions?
- A. We have many variables that are
- associated with changes in the quality of jobs.
- 4 So we have, for example, the percent in
- 5 manufacturing in 1993 to 1995. We have the
- 6 change in the percent in manufacturing.
- We also have the percent in other what
- 8 are called one-digit industry, agriculture,
- 9 mining, construction, utilities, retail
- 10 transportation, professional, and we have those
- in both the levels and in the changes.
- 12 So we have a number of measures of
- $^{\rm 13}$   $\,$  changes in economic opportunity that are
- $^{14}\,\,$  included in the model.
- Q. Let me go to changing religious
- $^{\rm 16}$   $\,$  practice. Did you include a variable in any of
- your regression models that control for changes
- 18 in religious practices?

- 19 A. I wish I had the data to measure
- changes in religious practices, but without that
- data, we were not able to include it in the
- 22 model.
- Q. And to the extent that changes in
- 24 religious practices had an impact on mortality,

- $^{\scriptsize 1}$   $\,$  your regressions either overstate, understate,
- or have no change on the impact that opioid
- 3 shipments had on mortality?
- 4 MR. KO: Object to the form.
- 5 A. That's correct. If changes in
- 6 religious practices, the part of that which is
- 7 not correlated with the variables that we have
- 8 included, that part of it could have an effect
- $^{\rm 9}$   $\,$  on the coefficient on shipments per capita, and
- it could lead it to be either higher or lower or
- $^{11}$  it could have no impact on it.
- 12 BY MR. KNAPP:
- 13 Q. The next one is decline of unions.
- Did you include a variable in your direct --
- 15 strike that.
- The next one is decline of unions.
- $^{17}$  Did you include a variable in any of your
- regressions that controls for decline of unions?
- 19 A. Several of the variables here will
- 20 pick up the decline in unions. So unions are
- 21 much more common in some industries than in
- others. So while I did not include a direct
- yariable on the change in unionization rates,
- 24 which don't exist at the level detailed over

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 496

Page 498

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- 1 mortality, right?
- 2 A. That is correct, yes.
- Q. And here you were proposing that there
- 4 should be a focus on actually reducing the
- 5 supply of legal prescription opioids, right?
- 6 A. Notice that what I'm saying here is
- 7 reducing access to legal and illegal opioid
- $^{8}\,$  drugs. So what I'm referring to here is that if
- 9 one just reduced access to legal drugs, then
- $^{10}$  people, as we know, substitute into use of
- 11 illegal drugs, and that an appropriate supply
- $^{12}$  side policy would need to focus on the totality
- $^{13}$  of the drugs that people are using, not just the
- 14 legal drugs.
- Q. So in your direct regression model, I
- $^{\rm 16}$   $\,$  want to talk about other factors that you didn't
- 17 control for.
- You didn't control for children,
- 19 correct?
- $^{\rm 20}$  MR. KO: Object to the form.
- A. We have data on the population age
- 22 distribution and the change in the population
- $^{23}\,$  age distribution over time. So we actually do
- $^{24}$  have data on the share of the population that is

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- 1 these time periods, we do have variables that
- will be, I believe, reasonably closely related
- 3 to them.

11

17

- 4 Q. All right. I want to walk through --
- 5 well, strike that.
- 6 Let me go back to the Cutler
- 7 Exhibit 11, which is the Case and Deaton study.
- A. The full study?
- Q. The full study, yeah.
- A. Not the response.
  - Q. Look at Page 451. In the second full
- paragraph, it says, "It is not entirely clear
- what policy remedies are appropriate in this
- situation, but this explanation does suggest
- $^{\rm 15}$   $\,$  focusing a little bit more on the supply side
- 16 than just on the demand side."
  - Do you see that?
- A. Yes, I do see that.
- 19 Q. And your opinions in your report are
- 20 that reductions in the supply side actually
- 21 relieve -- strike that.
- Your opinions in this report are that
- 23 reductions in the supply side of ligit
- 24 prescription opioids actually increases

Golkow Litigation Services

Dage 407

- 1 children.
- 2 BY MR. KNAPP:
- Q. You don't control for living alone in
- 4 any of your regressions?
- 5 A. In these regressions we do not control
- for the share of the population that is living
- 7 alone.
- Q. And to the extent that living alone
- has an impact on mortality, your model may
- $^{10}$  overstate the relationship between mortality and
- prescription opioid shipments, right?
- MR. KO: Object to the form.
- $^{\rm 13}$   $\,$  A. It may overstate or it may understate
- $^{14}\,\,$  the relationship between shipments and mortality
- 15 rates.
- 16 BY MR. KNAPP:
- 17 Q. You don't control for veterans in any
- 18 of your regression model?
- 19 A. No, we do not control for veterans.
- Q. And to the extent that veteran status
- $^{21}\,\,$  has an impact on mortality, your regression
- 22 model may overstate, understate, or have no
  23 effect on the causal conclusions you're drawing?
- MR. KO: Object to the form.

# Case: 1:17-md-02804-DAP Doc #: 1976-10 Filed: 07/24/19 33 of 81. PageID #: 219284

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- That's correct. To the extent that
- it's not correlated with other variables we
- have, it could -- it could affect the
- coefficient on the shipments variable.
- BY MR. KNAPP:
- You didn't control for the number of
- doctors in your regression models?
- A. No, we did not control for the number
- of doctors in the regression models.
- And to the extent that the number of
- 11 doctors has an impact on mortality, the
- 12 conclusions you draw may be overstated,
- 13 understated, or have no effect?
- MR. KO: Object to the form.
- 15 A. That's correct. To the extent that
- 16 it's not correlated with other variables, the
- 17 number of doctors could have an impact on the
- other coefficients in the model.
- 19 BY MR. KNAPP:
- You didn't control for the number of 2.0 Ο.
- hospitals in any of your regression models?
- A. No, we did not control for the number
- 23 of hospitals.
- 24 Q. And so to the extent that the number

Golkow Litigation Services

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- O. To the extent that employer-sponsored
- health insurance has an impact on mortality, the
- conclusions you draw may be understated,
- overstated, or have no effect?
- MR. KO: Object to the form.
- A. That's correct, although in this case
- employer-sponsored health insurance is likely to
- be highly related to the industrial composition
- of the workforce. So, for example, people in
- 10 manufacturing are much more likely to have
- employer-sponsored health insurance than are
- people in, for example, service industries. And
- so I suspect that a component of that -- a
- decent component of that would be coming through
- 15 the industrial composition variables that we
- have included.
- BY MR. KNAPP:
- 18 Q. You didn't control for the incidence
- 19 of cancer in any of your regression models?
- 20 MR. KO: Object to the form.
- A. We did not control for the incidence
- of cancer in the regression models.
- BY MR. KNAPP:
- O. To the extent that the incidence of

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- of hospitals has an impact on mortality, the
- conclusions you draw may be overstated.
- understated, or have no effect, right?
- MR. KO: Object to the form.
- A. That's correct. To the extent that
- it's not perfectly correlated with the variables
- that are included, it could lead the effect of
- shipments to be overstated or understated.
- BY MR. KNAPP:
- You didn't control for eligibility for Ο.
- Medicare Part D in any of your regression
- 12 models?
- 13 A. We did include the population
- distribution, so the omitted category of the
- 15 population is the elderly population. So the
- 16 population that is eligible for Medicare Part D
- 17 is actually included by that.
- Q. You didn't control for eligibility for
- 19 employer-sponsored health insurance in any of
- 2.0 your regression models?
- 21 A. I wish I had the data to include
- eligibility for employer-sponsored health
- insurance. But no, we didn't have the data for
- 24 that.

Golkow Litigation Services

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- cancer had an impact on any of your models, the
- conclusions you draw are either overstated,
- understated, or have no effect, right?
- MR. KO: Same objection.
- A. That's correct. If the incidence of
- cancer changed in a way that we do not capture
- here, that that would potentially affect the
- coefficients. Just to note that, of course,
- Professor Rosenthal in her report does discuss
- 10 issues about change in cancer.
- 11 But to your specific question, no, we
- did not include it here, and any variable that's
- not included could affect the coefficients.
- 14 BY MR. KNAPP:

18

- 15 Q. If Professor Rosenthal controlled for
- cancer in her regressions, why didn't you?
- A. Professor Rosenthal is looking at cancer nationally, so she's doing those
- 19 nationally. We actually don't have data on the
- incidence of cancer in each county, and we're
- using county-level data here.
- 22 You didn't control for mental health
- 23 in any of your regressions?

Golkow Litigation Services

A. Unfortunately there's no consistent

- measure of mental health. One of the banes of
- my academic existence is that we don't know very
- well what's happened to the mental health of the
- population over time.
- So to the extent that mental health
- has an impact on the mortality that you studied,
- your conclusions are either overstated,
- understated, or have no impact?
- 9 MR. KO: Object to the form.
- To the extent that it has -- to the
- 11 extent that it's not correlated with the
- 12 variables that are included here. I believe
- 13 that many of the variables that are included
- here would likely be things that would be
- associated with changes in mental health status,
- 16 for example the decline of manufacturing or
- 17 changes in education or other things like that,
- any part that's not associated with that could
- 19 then affect the results.
- BY MR. KNAPP: 2.0
- 21 Just to be clear, you haven't studied
- the part that is associated?
- MR. KO: Object to the form.
- We have not -- I'm sorry, can you just

Golkow Litigation Services

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- personnel about how to use it.
- And so a number of studies have shown
- that greater access to treatment for opioids has
- led to reduced mortality for people with
- opioids, and, therefore, the mortality increase
- in the model in, for example, the indirect model
- is smaller than would be implied just by the
- shipments alone because there is -- because
- fewer people are dying even given the events
- 10 that are occurring.
- 11 BY MR. KNAPP:
- In your model you didn't control for
- the location of where any county is located.
- 14 whether it was east or west of the Mississippi
- 15 or what region of the country it's in?
- 16 MR. KO: Object to the form.
- A. These models are estimated in changes,
- 18 so what we're looking at is the increase in the
- 19 mortality rate in different areas. We did not
- assume that that increase would differ by areas.
- That's a much less common assumption than if one
- 22 is estimating models in levels where researchers
- sometimes include more on the geographic data.
- But no, we did not -- we did not

- Highly Confidential Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review
  - rephrase the question?
  - BY MR. KNAPP:
  - You didn't study the extent to which Ο.
  - changes in mental health are correlated with any
  - of the variables that you included in your
  - regression models, right?
  - A. No, there's no data with which we
  - could do so.
  - You didn't control for access to
  - treatment for opioid use disorder in any of your
  - 11 regression models?
  - 12 A. No, we did not control for access to
  - treatment for opioid use disorder in the models.
  - Q. And to the extent that access to
  - 15 treatment for opioid use disorder had an impact
  - 16 on mortality, your conclusions may be
  - 17 overstated, understated, or have no effect,
  - right?
  - 19 MR. KO: Object to the form.
  - 2.0 A. In this case I think we actually can
  - say what the effect would be. So over time
  - there was greater access to opioid treatment
  - than there had been, for example, Narcan and its
- greater availability and greater knowledge of

Golkow Litigation Services

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- estimate a different trend in different regions.
- BY MR KNAPP.
- To the extent that geographic factors
- had an impact on mortality that you studied,
- your conclusions may be either overstated,
- understated, or have no impact, right?
- MR. KO: Object to the form.
- A. With this variable, with geographic
- information, you'd want to be a little bit
- 10 careful. So, for example, if it -- as we were
- 11 talking about, there are people who move from
- one geography to another in order to obtain
- 13 medicines, in order to obtain medication, either
- legal or illegal medication. In that sense, 14
- 15 what the geographic regions would do is they would say, well, within areas what's the
- 17 relationship between shipments and mortality.
- 18 That's really putting a lot of emphasis on the
- 19 error that comes from the transshipment within
- the region, so, for example, people going to
- Florida or West Virginia or Kentucky or Ohio or wherever that is for their medication, to obtain
- medications.

Golkow Litigation Services

23

And so it's really putting a lot more

- emphasis on that transshipment source of error.
- 2 And so I would be very cautious about including
- 3 geographic data because it may be forcing the
- 4 regression to use some of the variation that's
- 5 not -- that's more the measurement error than
- 6 the true signal in the data.
- 7 BY MR. KNAPP:
- 8 Q. You didn't include any variables
- 9 associated with the sophistication of a drug
- 10 trafficking network in any of your regression
- 11 models, correct?
- MR. KO: Object to the form.
- 13 Objection, asked and answered.
- A. I wish I had data on the
- sophistication of drug networks in different
- $^{\rm 16}$   $\,$  areas, but I don't, so I could not include it.
- 17 BY MR. KNAPP:
- 18 Q. To the extent that the sophistication
- of drug networks in any area had an impact on
- $^{20}$  mortality, the conclusions that you draw are
- 21 either overstated, understated, or have no
- 22 impact, right?
- MR. KO: Object to the form.
- 24 A. I actually don't agree with that

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 508

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- different drugs.
- 2 So people who are using one drug may
- then switch over to another drug as its -- as
- 4 the availability of the first drug changes or
- $^{\mbox{\scriptsize 5}}$  the second drug changes, and so that in some
- ways is an outcome, not an independent factor.Q. To the extent that use of other drugs
- 8 has an impact on mortality, would you agree that
- 9 your conclusions about the causal relationship
- between shipments of prescription opioids and
- 11 mortality is either overstated, understated, or
- 12 has no impact?
- $\,$  MR. KO: Object to the form.
- ${\tt 14} \hspace{1.5cm} {\tt A.} \hspace{0.5cm} {\tt No, \ I \ do \ not \ agree \ with \ that, \ because}$
- $^{\rm 15}$   $\,$  in the case of that variable, one would really
- need to do a lot more to say is the use of those
- drugs exogenous, in which case what you're
- $^{18}\,$  saying is appropriate, or is it endogenous to,
- 19 for example, the variables, the shipment
- variable. And to the extent that it's
- endogenous to that, then it is not appropriate
- $^{22}\,\,$  to control for it even if controlling for it
- would change the other coefficients in the
- model.

- Highly Confidential Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

  1 because I think that the sophistication of the
  - <sup>2</sup> drug networks may be a response to people's
  - demand for opioids, in this case illegal,
  - 4 although some drug networks might also have been
  - 5 involved with legal opioids as well.
  - And so one would not want to include
  - 7 in the regression a variable which is just
  - 8 mediating, that is, the mechanism by which
  - 9 shipments get translated into harms, because
  - that may arise endogenously from people's demand
  - driven from the misconduct on the part of the
  - ariven from the misconduct on the part of the
  - 12 defendants.
  - So I think of that as more an outcome
  - 4 variable than I think of it as something that
  - one needs to control for in order to get precise
  - 16 estimates here.
  - 17 BY MR. KNAPP:
  - Q. You didn't control for the use of
  - other types of drugs, non-opioids, in any of
  - your regression models, right?
  - 21 A. Again, one needs to be careful -- so
  - 22 the answer to the specific question is no, we
  - 23 did not. And, again, one needs to be careful
  - 24 because of the relationship amongst the

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 509

- 1 BY MR. KNAPP:
- Q. You didn't cover -- strike that.
- You didn't control for the percent of
- 4 the population that's covered by insurance in
- 5 any of your regression models?
- 6 A. That's correct. That will to some
- 9 extent be picked up by the different industry
- 8 variables and, of course, the different age
- 9 variables as well. But we didn't have a measure
- that we could -- we did not have a measure of
- 11 that that we could include directly.
- $\ensuremath{\text{\fontfamily{12}}}$  Q. And to the extent that the percent of
- 13 the population that's covered by insurance has
- $^{14}\,$   $\,$  an impact on mortality, the conclusions you draw
- $^{\mbox{\scriptsize 15}}$  about the causal relationship between opioid
- shipments and mortality is either overstated,
- understated, or has no impact, correct?  $^{18}$  MR. KO: Object to the form.
- 19 A. Only to the extent that that -- only
- 20 to the extent that that variable is not
- 21 perfectly correlated with other variables that
- 22 are included in the model.
- So to the extent that insurance
- 24 coverage is associated with, for example,

- manufacturing employment, which we know that it
- 2 is, and employment in other industries, that
- 3 part is picked up by the model. It's only any
- 4 part that would be differential -- excuse me,
- 5 not differential. It's only a part that would
- 6 be separate from that correlation that would
- 7 be -- that would potentially influence -- impact
- the coefficients here.
- 9 BY MR. KNAPP:
- Q. You're not able to quantify the
- 11 percent of your variables that pick up the
- percent of the population that's covered by
- 13 insurance and its affect on mortality, correct?
- $^{14}$  A. Unfortunately, without the data, one
- 15 can't estimate what that is empirically.
- ${\tt Q.} \qquad {\tt Qou \ didn't \ include \ a \ variable \ for}$
- $^{17}\,\,$  exposure to trade liberalization in any of your
- 18 regression models?
- MR. KO: Object to the form.
- 20 A. The variables, there are studies on
- 21 trade liberalization and various outcomes, for
- example, by Professor Otter at MIT and a number
- of colleagues of his. Those tend to work
- 24 through the changes in the industrial

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 512

# Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- $\ensuremath{\text{1}}$  an impact on the estimates for the other
- 2 coefficients.
- MR. KNAPP: Okay. Let's take a break.
- 4 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: The time is
- $^{5}\,$  11:18 a.m., and we're off the record.
- 6 (Whereupon, a recess was taken.)
- 7 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: The time is
- 8 11:38 a.m., and we're on the record.
- 9 MR. KO: Do you want to go for like an
- $^{\rm 10}$   $\,$  hour and then break for lunch? Because I forgot
- $^{11}$  that we started at 8:00 this morning, so maybe
- $^{12}$  we can do a little bit of an earlier lunch.
- MR. KNAPP: Sure. Somebody -- if I
- don't pick it up, just, you know, speak up.
- MR. KO: Yeah, about an hour.
- MR. KNAPP: Sounds good.
- MR. KO: Okay. Thanks.
- 18 BY MR. KNAPP:
- $\ensuremath{\text{\fontfamily Q}}\xspace$  Q. Professor Cutler, one of the variables
- $^{20}$  that we talked about was -- strike that.
- One of the variables that you did not
- 22 include in your regression was county-level
- 23 cancer data, right?
- A. Yes, that's correct.

- Highly Confidential Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

  1 composition, so those are quite correlated with,
  - <sup>2</sup> for example, the decline in manufacturing in the
- 3 area. So my belief is that that's -- is that
- 4 trade liberalization will show up in the impact
- of those variables.
- 6 BY MR. KNAPP:
- Q. You haven't been able to measure that
- 8 yourself, correct?
- 9 A. That's correct. That's my -- that's
- 10 my statement of how I believe it would be
- 11 accounted for, but I don't have data to tell you
- 12 for certain that that's how it's accounted for.
- $^{13}$  Q. To the extent that exposure to trade
- liberalization has an impact on mortality that
- you studied, your conclusions about the
- 16 relationship between opioid shipments and
- mortality is either overstated, understated, or
- 18 has no impact?
- 19 MR. KO: Object to the form.
- 20 A. To the extent that it has an impact
- that is -- and to the extent that there's a part
- of it which -- part of it which is not
- 23 correlated with the employment change in
- 24 different industries, that part of it could have

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 513

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- Q. And I believe you testified that you
- 2 didn't believe that that data existed, right?
- 3 A. What I -- what I thought you asked
- 4 about was county-level incidence of cancer.
- 5 Those data do not exist. County-level mortality
- from cancer do exist.
- 7 Q. And if you had had data on incidence
- 8 of cancer, that's something that you would have
- 9 wanted to factor into your model, right?
- MR. KO: Object to the form.
- 11 A. If I had had data on county-level
- incidence of cancer, I would have wanted to
- 13 factor that in.

- 14 Can I just explain one, I think, poor
- $^{\rm 15}$   $\,$  wording choice that I made? Which is, I said in
- 16 response to several of your questions I wish I
- 17 had the data. That was me talking as an
- $^{18}\,$   $\,$  academic saying I wish the data existed.
- So for every time I said I wish I had
- the data, I did not mean to imply that the data
- 21 are there and someone was withholding it from
- 22 me. What I was saying was the data are not
- there. And in terms of doing academic work and
- 24 understanding more about the world, I consider

# Case: 1:17-md-02804-DAP Doc #: 1976-10 Filed: 07/24/19 37 of 81. PageID #: 219288

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

```
it unfortunate that the world doesn't have it.
              But I just want -- I don't want there
    to be a misconception that the data exists and I
    purposely was prohibited from using it.
    BY MR. KNAPP:
              Professor Cutler, do you know how the
    incidence of cancer in Ohio compares to the
    incidence of cancer nationally?
         A. I do not know how the incidence of
    cancer in Ohio compares to the incidence of
11
    cancer nationally.
12
         Q. All right. I'm going to -- I'm
    handing you a tablet right now that has a report
    that we ran from a website called
    statecancerprofiles.cancer.gov.
```

16 MR. KO: I'm sorry, who ran it? 17

MR. KNAPP: It's a website. It's just a website that we -- you can put some inputs

19

into, and it will spit out the incidence of

2.0 cancer throughout the country.

21 BY MR. KNAPP:

Q. I'm going to hand this to you. And

23 you can see a map that has the incidence of

cancer by county, right?

Golkow Litigation Services

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

```
A. No. I had thought it wasn't, but I
   may be -- I may have been incorrect on that.
              I also -- I think of the variables you
    listed, the cancer incidence rate is one that I
    would have expected would have a smaller -- a
    negligible impact; that is, the people who are
    using opioids for treatment of cancer pain are
    probably not associated with the mortality of
    opioids in the overall population, and it's a
10
    fairly confined population. So my guess is that
    that would not -- that's not a variable that I
    would ex ante guess would have a very big impact
13
    on any of the other variables in the model.
14
         Q. Just to be clear, you haven't done any
```

15 quantitative analysis to support that conclusion you just stated about cancer, correct? That's correct. I was giving you a 18 conceptual theoretical statement about it as

19 opposed to an empirical statement.

Now, in your regression models you say the ideal situation would have been if you could 22 have used consumption data, right?

2.3 MR. KO: Object to the form.

Which regression models?

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

Yes. I do see that map, yes.

Ο. And it has data for 2011 through 2015.

right?

Yes, that's correct.

Ο. And you can see from that map that the

incidence of cancer in Ohio is on the high end

of the incidence of cancer nationally, right?

A. There are more red areas in Ohio than

there are -- it's preponderantly towards the

orange and the red, that's correct.

11 Q. And to be clear, you didn't include

this county-level cancer data in your regression

13 models?

Δ These data are from 2011 to 2015, so

we needed data that were over the whole time

16 period.

17 Q. Had you accessed this website before,

Professor Cutler?

19 A. I have -- yes, I have used cancer.gov

2.0 and state cancer profiles.

21 Q. And can you state for certain sitting

here today that this county-level cancer data

for Ohio and nationally was not available for

years prior to 2011?

Golkow Litigation Services

#### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

BY MR. KNAPP:

Q. In all of your regression models,

correct, sir?

In the direct models that use the

shipments per day, the ideal variable to use

would have been consumption of opioids per

capita -- excuse me, per capita.

Q. And you would agree that some pills

that are shipped into a county are not consumed

10 because they're destroyed, right?

11 A. That's correct. That is one of the

reasons why pills shipped will differ from

13 consumption, is that the pills might not be

taken. That's one reason. 14

Did you investigate what percentage of

pills that are shipped are actually consumed?

No. I don't know of county-level data

18 that would provide information over different

points in time on the share of pills that were,

let's say, received by individuals were actually

consumed.

Golkow Litigation Services

22 Q. And you don't have any data about the

percentage of pills that were shipped to

Cuyahoga or Summit that were actually consumed?

# Case: 1:17-md-02804-DAP Doc #: 1976-10 Filed: 07/24/19 38 of 81. PageID #: 219289

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

```
MR. KO: Object to the form. And
   objection, asked and answered.
3
             Go ahead
        A. No, I don't have that data for
```

Cuyahoga and Summit. And as we were talking about, that adds to the measurement error in the model. And so that source of measurement error

would drive the coefficient down; that is, it would estimate a smaller impact of shipments on

deaths than is true in the world because of the

11 measurement error.

12 BY MR. KNAPP:

15

2.0

13 And if you apply that on a county-by-county basis, would the impact in a

particular county depend upon whether there's

16 more or less than the average pills that are 17 destroyed as opposed to being consumed?

MR. KO: Object to the form.

19 A. In each county the relationship

between the shipments of opioids and the 21 consumption of opioids based on the part which

is pills picked up but not consumed, that could

very well differ across counties, and that is

again a source of measurement error; that is,

Golkow Litigation Services

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

```
MR. KO: Object to the form.
```

A. I don't know -- so you're asking an

empirical statement as to whether this

regression would give the same result if one

used prescriptions.

There are not data on prescriptions

that can be used to test this. The -- my sense

as a model builder is that the MME measure is

likely preferred -- for this analysis the MME

10 measure is likely preferred to a number of

prescriptions because, for example,

prescriptions differ in the number of days and

in the dosing or in the amount of the molecule.

and the harms are more likely related to the

15 MMEs than they are to just the presence of a

prescription, say, that was filled.

So I don't have an empirical answer,

18 but I think an MME measure makes more sense  $\,$ 

19 theoretically to include than a prescription

20 measure.

BY MR. KNAPP:

22 Q. Just to be clear, you didn't study the impact on mortality that doctors' prescriptions

had at any point in time, correct?

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

```
that's why -- one of the reasons why pills
```

shipped is not perfectly correlated with the

consumption.

And as a result of that, if that's

random measurement error, then that will lead to

an estimate that is too low; that is, it will

understate the impact of the misconduct of the

defendants on the harms.

BY MR. KNAPP:

In order to have consumption of a

11 prescription opioid, first a doctor needs to

12 write a prescription, right?

13 I believe that some pills are stolen.

I'm not an expert on this. So I don't know that

15 every single pill that's taken came because of a

16 doctor's prescription.

17 For a legal use, yes, one would need a

doctor's prescription.

19 Q. Would your analysis that shows that

2.0 increase in mortality is correlated with

21 increases in shipments of prescription opioids,

would that relationship apply equally to

prescriptions that were written for prescription

opioids?

Golkow Litigation Services

#### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

A. To the extent that the shipments that

we're picking up here are a result of doctors'

prescriptions, then they are, in fact, here,

so -- as opposed to other ways of obtaining

MMEs, either stolen or through borrowing from

friends or family. So this is a summary of all

the prescriptions sort of weighted up in terms

of the MMEs that were shipped.

Q. But to be clear, in your model you

don't attribute any of the harms associated with

11 the shipments to the doctors that actually wrote

the prescriptions, right?

13 MR. KO: Objection. Asked and

14 answered.

15 A. This model is not designed to say how

much of this shipment is a result of different

factors. This is designed to give the effect of

18 the shipments on mortality. That's then used in

19 conjunction with Professor Rosenthal's estimates

to say what is the impact of the misconduct of

21 the defendants.

22 So anything about misconduct of a

particular person or organization would show up

in the input from Professor Rosenthal, and  $\ensuremath{\mathsf{I}}$ Golkow Litigation Services

```
would not want to -- it wouldn't make economic
    sense to include them in this model.
    BY MR. KNAPP:
              So let's look at Paragraph 82. It
    says you looked at the change in mortality from
    1993 to 1995 compared to 2009 to 2010. Why did
    you select a three-year period on the front end
    and a two-year period on the back end?
              The three-year period -- so the reason
    for including more than one year is because
11
    there are random fluctuations in mortality rates
12
    in one year as opposed to another year, and
    averaging over more years smooths those out
    more. So that's why we should do that.
15
              The choice of the years 1993 to 1995
16
    is a result of the fact that we wanted to get
17
    mortality in years before the opioid epidemic,
    and so 1995 is -- the latter parts of 1995 are,
19
    of course, when OxyContin is approved. And so,
2.0
    therefore, these are years where up to -- right
    up to that point. And three years is a -- just
    a natural averaging over that reduces the
   fluctuation sufficiently without going too far
```

Golkow Litigation Services

into the history.

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- O. If you look at Paragraph 90, you agree that the relationship between opioid shipments
- and mortality may vary across areas, right?
- For example, in more or less populated
- areas, that is an example of how it may vary
- across areas, correct.
- Q. And you estimate that the impact --
- well, strike that.
- In running your regression you
- 10 estimate the impact on mortality using the
- 11 national average of 1997 to 2010, average
- shipments across the regression sample, right?
- 13 A. That is correct. It is the average
- shipments from 1997 up through 2010. 14
- 15 And how different is the national
- average than the figures for Summit and
- 17 Cuvahoga?
- 18 My recollection, although it's not in
- 19 the paper so -- excuse me, it's not in the
- report so I don't want to state this with
- 100 percent certainty, my recollection is that
- 22 Cuyahoga and Summit are near the average. And I
- think, if I recall correctly, they're within the
- 50 percent that's neither the bottom shipments

```
Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review
```

- On the later end, the averaging -- so there's not a scientific criteria. There's not
- a test statistic that one could use to determine
- which years you should average over. I wanted to end in 2010 for the reasons that we've spoken
- about having to do with the transition from
- I didn't want to go too far back
- because then you're missing, of course -- you're

legal opioid deaths to illegal opioid deaths.

- sort of averaging in years where there's a
- 11 smaller effect, and one doesn't want -- where
- the effects are still ongoing and building up,
- 13 and one doesn't want to do that.
- So two years seemed like it was a
- 15 natural compromise between doing just one year,
- 16 which exposes one to the random fluctuations in
- 17 coding and just other random causes, and going
- back many more years which would cut out some of
- 19 the impact one wishes to measure.
  - Q. Did you run the model with more years
- on the back end, for example, 2008 to 2010?
- A. I don't know that we did. I don't
- recall having run the model with different years
- on the back end.

2.0

Golkow Litigation Services

#### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- nor the top shipments. But I don't recall
- that -- I don't want to say for certain because
- I don't see the specific figure here.
- In applying the national averages to
- data for Cuyahoga and Summit, did you make any
- adjustments for the variation of the figures for
- Cuyahoga and Summit from the national average?
- MR. KO: Object to the form.
- A. Can you rephrase the question?
- 10 BY MR. KNAPP:
- 11 When you applied your percentage of
- harm attributable to shipments to harms in
- 13 Cuyahoga and Summit, did you make any
- 14 adjustments for the differences between the
- 15 national average and Cuyahoga and Summit?
- 16 MR. KO: Same objection.
- A. When we estimated the percentage of
- harms that results from shipments, there was
- 19 no -- we used the predictions from the model, so
- we did not do any ex post adjustments across different counties, which one wouldn't want to
- 22 do without a valid theoretical reason for doing
- 23 why.

Golkow Litigation Services

24 They're then, of course, applied to

# Case: 1:17-md-02804-DAP Doc #: 1976-10 Filed: 07/24/19 40 of 81. PageID #: 219291

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- the data on crime, child services, medical
- examiner data, law enforcement data from those
- 3 specific counties. So the estimates that I
- 4 reach at the end are based on data from specific
- 5 counties. They're not based on just the
- 6 national average.
- 7 BY MR. KNAPP:
- Q. The shipment coefficient that you
- 9 apply in calculating the impact on mortality is
- a national statistic, correct?
- 11 A. That is one statistic that applies
- given the variation in the data in all of the
- 13 large counties that are involved in the
- 4 analysis.
- Q. And you didn't make any adjustments to
- 16 that shipment coefficient considering that you
- $^{17}$  were going to apply this data just to Summit and
- 18 Cuyahoga?
- 19 A. One has to estimate it across a sample
- $_{\rm 20}$   $\,$  of areas. So all of the adjustments associated
- 21 with then applying it to Cuyahoga and Summit
- $^{22}$   $\,$  come in the form of controlling for these other  $\,$
- 3 factors. These other factors absolutely vary
- $^{24}\,$  across areas, and they clearly -- they explain a

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 52

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- actual mortality rate.
- Q. And column B reports the actual
- $^{\rm 3}$   $\,$  shipments for all counties -- excuse me, strike
- 4 that.
- 5 Column B reports actual shipments for
- 6 all counties in your sample, right, the
- 7 cumulative average?
- 8 A. That is correct, column B is the
- $^{9}\,\,$  cumulative average shipment for the counties in
- $^{10}$  the sample.
- 11 Q. And then we talked about this, but
- $^{\rm 12}$   $\,$  column D is the shipment coefficient for all of
- $^{13}\,$  the counties in your sample, right?
- 14 A. That's correct. That is the -- that's
- $^{\rm 15}$   $\,$  not quite phrased the exact way I would phrase
- $^{16}$  it. That is the shipment coefficient from the
- regression model that uses cross-county data, so
- $^{18}\,\,$  it is the shipment coefficient from the model.
- $^{19}\,$  Q. But it's not as if there's a different
- shipment coefficient for different counties
- 21 included in your sample?
- 22 A. No.
- MR. KO: Object to the form.
  - A. No. As I said, it would not be

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- large part of the variation in mortality changes
- 2 across areas. So in that sense we're
- 3 controlling for differences in Cuyahoga and
- 4 Summit relative to the rest of the nation.
- 5 But the specific shipments variable,
- 6 there's -- we have no way to see whether that
- 7 number would be different in one or two
- 8 particular counties relative to the rest of the
- 9 counties. There's no econometric way one could
- estimate whether that coefficient is different
- 11 for just those two counties. You'd need a
- different type of model entirely in order to
- estimate a coefficient for a single county. You
- can't do it with just one observation for a
- county, or even a group of two counties. You
- 16 couldn't do it.
- Q. All right. Let's look at Table 3.10
- 18 on 64. And I just want to make sure my
- 19 understanding of these columns is correct, so
- 20 hopefully these will be relatively simple
- 21 questions.
- 22 Column A reports actual mortality for
- 23 all the counties in your sample, right?
- 24 A. That is correct, column A is the

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 529

#### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- possible given just one observation per county
- 2 to have a different -- it's econometrically
- 3 impossible to have a different coefficient for
- 4 each county.
- 5 BY MR. KNAPP:
- 6 Q. Did you test whether the impacts that
- you estimated based upon all the counties in
- 8 your sample lead to unexpected results in any
- 9 particular county?
- MR. KO: Object to the form.
- 11 A. A general thing that one does in
- looking at regression analysis is often to look
- 13 at the specific observations and then to see how
- well the regression fits the observations.
- To the extent that there are outliers
- in that, that is, a particular county is way off
- the regression line, one then often either
- 18 adjusts the model or sometimes decides to
- 19 eliminate an observation entirely because it may
- 20 not be relevant.

- In this case, as we spoke about
- earlier, there were four counties that they're
- 23 not so far off the line but the shipments were
- 24 so high that it seemed clear that they -- and

- they were from areas where cross-county
- 2 transshipment was reported by press and others
- $^{3}$  to be big, that they seemed so high that I felt
- 4 more comfortable using the vast bulk of the
- 5 other data, the 400 out of 404 other data that
- 6 did not have any concerns about those issues in
- 7 those four counties.
- 8 BY MR. KNAPP:
- Q. So let me just pick up on something
- that you said. You said you looked at press
- 11 articles about high rates of transshipments.
- $^{12}$  What press articles did you look at that
- 13 referenced high rates of transshipments into or
  - out of Franklin County, Ohio?
- 15 A. I don't think there were any that
- specifically mentioned Franklin County, Ohio.
- 17 There are articles and books that have spoken
- about transshipments from, for example, Florida,
- 19 from West Virginia, from Kentucky, from Ohio.
- 20 And so because the counties with the
- very high shipments tended to be in states in
- general where transshipments were reported to be
- an issue, I thought it -- I thought it more -- a
- $^{24}$  more convincing analysis to eliminate those four

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 53

#### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- this is what is describing the vast -- the
- 2 average county in the data set, and that's what
- 3 that regression coefficient is giving, and,
- 4 therefore, it's appropriate to evaluate it at
- $^{5}$  the average in the data set.
- 6 BY MR. KNAPP:
- 7 Q. You would agree that shipments of
- 8 prescription opioids can't have more than
- 9 100 percent impact on mortality, right?
- 10 A. Of course, the question is 100 percent
- relative to what? It is possible that there
- could be fewer deaths than would be predicted by
- $^{\rm 13}$   $\,$  a model. For example, if a county were
- particularly good at treat -- if a county got to
- $^{\rm 15}$   $\,$  be particularly good at treating people who had
- opioid overdoses, then the actual mortality rate
- would be lower than would be predicted on the
- $^{18}\,$   $\,$  basis of shipments because the county was
- $^{19}$  successfully able to prevent death that results
- 20 from opioid use.
- Q. So it's your testimony that if there's
- $^{22}\,$  a greater than 100 percent impact on mortality
- for any given county that that can be explained
- by shipments into that county?

- Highly Confidential Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review
  - observations as being very different on
- 2 the shipment variable.
- Q. Did you consider whether it's possible
- 4 that your regression model would attribute
- 5 greater than 100 percent impact on mortality
- 6 when applied to any single county?
- 7 MR. KO: Object to the form.
- 8 Which regression model?
  - A. It's -- so, in general, one does look
- of for things like that. But the issue is there
- are always, of course, points that are off the
- line, so there are always outlier observations.
- 13 There may be observations for which
- $^{14}\,$  there was a particularly high level of shipments
- 15 relative to population not in those four, or for
- 16 which other factors imply an increase in
- 17 mortality where the prediction as a whole could
- 18 very well lead to an estimate of over
- $^{19}$  100 percent or any other type of issue.
- 20 That's why as an econometrician you
- 21 wouldn't use the analysis of this to predict for
- 22 a single county, but rather one wants to use
- this to develop an estimate for the set of
- 24 counties as a whole because that's what this --

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 533

#### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- A. I'm not saying that that's -- I'm not
- 2 saying that that is the explanation. I'm making
- $^{\rm 3}$   $\,$  two points. The first point is that it is, of
- 4 course, theoretically possible that a county
- 5 could be estimated to have more deaths than it
- 6 actually does because the county does a good job
- 8 deaths relative to -- relative to what would be
- 9 predicted. So that county is not -- in that
- eventually, in that hypothetical, that county
- $^{11}$  would have predicted deaths greater than actual
- 12 deaths, and that would be a perfectly correct
- 13 statement -- conclusion to draw.

15

- And, second, I'm making -- so that's
- point to make is that using a regression
- coefficient to then predict and look at a single

the first point to make. And then the second

- 18 county is generally not what an applied
- 19 economist does, because a single county may have
- an outlier for a particular reason in a
- 21 particular year. And the regression says yes,
- given all the outliers, here is the nature of
- the data, here is what I -- here's what's true
- 24 about the data as a whole, but that doesn't --

- but it doesn't erase what may be an outlier for
- 2 any number of reasons in a county.
- 3 And so it's just not -- this is not
- 4 the methodology you'd use if you wanted to
- 5 understand that single county. You would sort
- of almost do an exact time series of that
- 5 specific county, and you'd use a very different
- 8 methodology.
- 9 So just as a -- so the second point is
- as a general matter, I wouldn't apply this to a
- 11 single county and say, oh, okay, that's the
- 12 obvious way to do it. Instead I would do what
- we did here and what most econometricians would
- $^{14}$  do, which is to apply it to the sample as a
- 15 whole.
- Q. Okay. Let's look at Paragraph 109.
- 17 So now Paragraph 109, we're looking at your
- 18 application of the direct model to the period --
- 19 to elicit mortality in the period 2011 to 2016,
- 20 right?
- 21 A. Yes, that is correct.
- Q. Why did you conclude that it was
- reasonable to assume that the relationship
- $^{24}$  between opioid shipments and deaths prior to

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 536

#### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- due to legal opioids after 2010 in light of the
- shipments. And so that's exactly why we broke
- 3 it into two parts, the legal component and the
- 4 illegal component, for exactly that reason.
- 5 Q. Okay. So let's turn to Table I.2 in
- 6 Appendix 3.1, share of harms due to all
- 7 shipments.
- 8 A. I'm sorry, Table I.2?
- 9 Q. I.2.
- MR. KO: Are you in Appendix 3?
- MR. KNAPP: 3.1.
- 12 A. I'm sorry. Let me just make sure I
- $^{\rm 13}$   $\,$  have the correct appendix. I'm sorry.
- 14 BY MR. KNAPP:
- Q. I think you've got it.
- A. Appendix 3.I.
- Q. Oh, is that 3.I?
- 18 A. Yes.
- 19 Q. III.I. Thank you.
- $^{20}$  A. The appendices are delineated by
- 21 letters, so...
- ${\tt Q.}~{\tt I}$  was going to say it didn't make
- sense to me that it would be 3.1, but --
- A. I thought for a minute I was missing

- Highly Confidential Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review
  - $^{1}$  2010 could be applied to licit opioid deaths the  $^{2}$  post-2010 period when you've concluded that the
  - 3 relationship between shipments and mortality
  - changed after 2010?
  - 5 MR. KO: Object to the form.
    - A. I think of the estimates that we have
  - 7 from the direct model from the mid 1990s
  - 8 through 2010 as being, if you will, a form of
  - 9 structural analysis, so it's a truth about the
  - 0 world, which is that shipments of legal opioids
  - lead to this level of mortality.
  - 12 To the extent that that's then a truth
  - 13 about the world, it can then be run forward into
  - years post 2010, so that's the -- that's the --
  - $^{15}\,\,$  the reasonableness is my sense that it's a true
  - 16 structural relationship.
  - 17 BY MR. KNAPP:
    - Q. And did that -- the structural
  - 19 relationship between shipments and mortality
  - 20 actually changed after 2010, correct?
  - 21 A. That part is particularly involving
  - 22 the use of illegal opioids. What this is saying
  - 23 is given what I observed in the period up to
  - 24 2010, what would I have forecast for the deaths

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 537

#### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- 1 out on something so --
- Q. Okay.
- 3 A. So -
- Q. Glad we're on the same page.
- 5 A. So there we are.
- 6 Q. Okay. So when you -- after you ran
- your regression and you come up with your
- 8 shipment coefficient, you calculate the percent
- $^{9}$  impact on mortality. And the question that I
- 10 have is, in column B of Table I.2, why did you
- 11 use the cumulative average shipments?
  - A. The regression model that we
- estimated, it relates mortality changes to
- $^{14}\,$  cumulative average shipments, and, as I said, I
- 15 interpret that as a structural estimate; that
- $^{16}$  is, that is the true relationship.
- Therefore, to continue that forward, I
- $^{\mbox{\scriptsize 18}}$   $\,$  need to continue that true relationship, and
- $^{19}$  that true relationship is with the cumulative
- $^{\rm 20}$   $\,$  average shipments. So, therefore, I use the
- cumulative average shipments going forward.
- Q. Why did you use a cumulative average
- 23 as opposed to just cumulative shipments?

Golkow Litigation Services

24 A. The cumulative average shipments is

just dividing by the number of years. So in the regression, it would not have affected things at all: that is, the estimates would have been that the R-squared of the model would have been exactly the same. The coefficients on all the variables other than the shipments would have been the same. And the shipments variables would just be, you know, 13 times smaller; that is, that's what the cumulative is, is it's 13 times bigger, so the average would be -- so, 11 therefore, the coefficient estimate would be 13 12 times smaller. So it would give exactly the same -- the same predictions there. I thought that -- so it wouldn't affect the regressions. 15 But, in general, you don't want to 16 have a model that sort of explodes. So if it 17 were cumulative shipments, then that implies that at some indefinite point in the future 19 mortality rates would exceed the entire 2.0 population because the cumulative keeps growing, and that's clearly not a good feature of a

Golkow Litigation Services

sense.

Q. So agree with you on the shipment

22 model, so the average makes more conceptual

```
Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review
              MR. KO: Or the last.
              MR. KNAPP: Or the last, correct.
 3 Thank you.
    BY MR. KNAPP:
          Q. Do you know if you're dividing by
    13 years in 2009 and 13 years in 2008, or are
     you dividing by increasingly less years as the
    years go back from 2010 to 2006?
         A. I'd want to look at the -- so I don't
    know offhand. I'd want to look at the actual
10
     spreadsheet to give you a definitive answer.
         Q. Do you know if there -- what is --
    strike that.
14
              Do you have a view on what is the
15
    right approach in order to maintain consistency
    between the cumulative average shipments that
    are reported prior to 2010 and the shipment
18
    coefficient that you apply for all years 2010
19
     and prior?
         A. One would want to measure the
```

21 cumulative average shipments using the number of

years included in the average, so that -- so in

2006 it should be a different number of years

```
coefficient for 2010. But let me ask you about
    for years prior to that.
              In the cumulative average shipments
    for 2009, 2008, 2007, and 2006, do you know if
    you're dividing by the same number of years that
    you divide for in 2010?
             MR. KO: Are you looking at Table I.1?
             MR. KNAPP: Now I'm looking at Table
   I.1. Thanks.
             I believe we're dividing by the
11
   cumulative average shipments up to that point,
    which is what one would want to do.
    BY MR. KNAPP:
         Q. So, for example, in 2009, you're
15
    dividing by the total number of years between
    1997 and 2009, so it would be divided by, I
    believe -- is that 13?
         A. 12 years.
         Q. It would be 12 years, so 2010 divided
19
20
   by 13?
21
         A. Whatever, maybe 13.
         Q. Yeah. It depends upon how you count
```

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

Golkow Litigation Services

24

the first year, I think.

A. Correct.

Page 541

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

```
O. And so your view is that you wouldn't
    change the shipment coefficient for the prior
    years to reflect the decreased number of years
    that you're reflecting in the sample?
         A. No.
              MR. KO: Object to the form.
         A. No, you wouldn't change the shipment
    coefficient because the shipment coefficient is
    sort of a structural estimate of how cumulative
10
    shipments up to that point -- cumulative average
11
    shipments up to that point affect mortality up
    to that point.
13
              So I'm treating that as a structural
    parameter; that is, that coefficient is true,
    and it's true about the world in different
    periods of time -- I should say over the whole
    time period.
18
    BY MR. KNAPP:
19
         Q. Okay. So let's go back into Table
    I.2. So I want to imagine a world where actual
    shipments into a county after 2011 dropped to
22
    zero, and they stay at zero from 2011 to 2012.
23
    Okay?
         A. Okav.
```

than in 2010.

```
Would your model still predict that
    shipments in a year where there aren't actually
    any shipments have an impact on mortality?
         A. The model uses the cumulative average
    shipments, so that the past shipments still have
    an impact on individuals, and that's directly
    because of the addiction-related component.
              So the individuals who took the
    medications earlier when there were shipments,
    then become addicted and, therefore, there's
11
    still an impact on mortality even after
12
    shipments, for example, fall.
13
         Q. But here in Table I.2 we're just
    looking at licit mortality. How is it possible
    that there would be deaths from licit opioids in
16
    this hypothetical we've constructed where
17
    there's no licit opioid shipments?
              MR. KO: Object to the form.
19
         A. So I'm going to give two answers to
2.0
   you. The first answer is that, of course, some
21
    individuals obtain opioids outside of their
    county, and so, therefore, there will be some --
   there will be some opioid use associated with
```

Golkow Litigation Services

16

17

24 that, so that's the first, and some

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

```
estimate.
              So I think the hypothetical that
    you're asking about here is so far out of the
    range of the data that it's almost not the right
    model, because we just never observe anything
   that looks like that in the data.
    BY MR. KNAPP:
         Q. So if we look at Table I.2, do you see
    that the impact on mortality for licit opioids
10
    is increasing from 2011 to 2016? Do you see
11
    that?
         Α.
              Yes, I do see that.
         Q. And this is happening at a period
14
    where shipments into the counties -- strike
15
    that.
```

overall shipments of licit prescription opioids 18 are going down, right? 19 A. Yes, I do see that. 20 Q. And this is happening at a period where, according to your theory, folks who are 22 addicted to prescription opioids were substituting into illegal opioids, right? A. Yes, that is correct. Golkow Litigation Services Page 546

```
Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review
     opioid-related deaths associated with that.
               The second point which I think is
     probably more fundamental is you're asking a
     question here that's far, far out of sample. So
     there are no counties in the data where
     shipments went from a high number to zero. So
     as a result, it's often difficult in econometric
     circumstances to use a result that's estimated
     within a sample to forecast very far out of
10
     sample.
11
               So to give you an analogy, if you
     estimated the relationship between -- well, I'm
     not sure if I can come up with one.
13
               Let's say if you estimated the
15
     relationship between a person's weight and their
16
     consumption of a particular food item, or their
17
     death and the consumption of a particular food
     item, and then you said now suppose that that
19
     individual consumed that food item 24 hours a
2.0
     day, seven days a week continuously, what age
     would they die at, your model can give you an
     estimate, but that is so far out of the range of
     the data that you observe that you wouldn't
```

Golkow Litigation Services

trust that model even though it can give you an

```
Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review
          Q. Given that framework in the post-2010
    period, to what do you attribute the increasing
     impact on mortality for licit opioids?
              There are several factors that could
     explain that, the increasing. So first off,
     what I want you to note is that the coefficients
     in -- excuse me, the percentages in column I,
     they're rising. They're all, of course, less
     than 100 percent; that is, the model is not
10
     predicting more deaths than occur.
11
               What's -- what the -- what's happening
     here is that -- one way this could occur -- let
13
     me sav I don't have evidence, but one way this
14
     could occur is a lot of the reduction in
     prescription of -- in shipments of opioids are
     for people who are taking, for example, small
17
     quantities.
18
               So you have -- you know, you can think
19
     about people who are addicted to opioids and are
     taking large amounts and then people taking
     smaller amounts. This could very well occur if
     the bigger reduction is among the people who are
     taking smaller amounts, but then the harms are,
     of course, among those who are taking larger
```

This is happening at a period where

- amounts, and then those larger amounts would be associated with a higher percentage of the
- mortality impact.
- Q. So what percentage of the population
- that you claim was addicted to prescription
- opioids substituted into illegal opioids versus
- fall into this bucket of people using what you
- speculated was larger amounts of opioids in the
- post-2010 -- of prescription opioids in the
- post-2010 period?
- 11 MR. KO: Object to the form.
- 12 A. I don't have epidemiological data to
- 13 answer that.
- I also want to point out that,
- 15 remember, these are deaths due to use only of
- legal opioids. So someone who is using legal 16
- 17 opioids and also illicit opioids, illegal
- opioids, would be included in the next set of
- 19 tables there.
- 2.0 I think the reason why I made that
- point is some of what you're asking about is
- 22 people who are switching back and forth, and
- 23 that switch may not be complete, and an
- $^{24}$  individual may be using both legal and illegal

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 550

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- prescription opioid shipments are going down?
- MR. KO: Object to the form.
- 3 Objection, mischaracterization of previous
- testimony.
- A. The -- I do not have -- in order to
- answer that question specifically one would need
- a detailed epidemiological model. I have not
- developed a detailed epidemiological model here,
- so I can't answer that specifically.
- 10 There are certain hypotheses in which
- this would make sense, but I don't have an
- empirical analysis that says here's how to
- 13 answer your question exactly, here's a
- quantitative answer to your question. 14
- 15 MR. KNAPP: Do you want to break for
- lunch now? I don't know. Have we been going
- 17 about an hour? I'm moving to a different topic.
- 18 MR. KO: Is it like ten minutes? I'm
- 19 fine with --
- 20 MR. KNAPP: It's not ten minutes.
- MR. KO: Two minutes?
- 22 MR. KNAPP: It's not two minutes.
- 23 Why don't we break for lunch.
- THE VIDEOGRAPHER: The time is

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- opioids, in which case you'd really need to be
- looking at the illegal opioid components right
- alongside the legal, the licit opioid deaths.
- BY MR. KNAPP:
- Ο. But the mortalities that are reflected
- in Table I.2 after 2010 would have to be people
- that did not fit your theory of substituting
- from prescription opioids to illegal opioids,
- right?
- MR. KO: Object.
- 11 BY MR. KNAPP:
- 12 Q. These are deaths only resulting from
- licit opioids?
- MR. KO: Object to the form.
- 15 A. These are deaths for which the --
- 16 correct, for which the cause of death is only
- 17 legal opioids.
- BY MR. KNAPP:
- 19 Q. And do you have any quantitative
- 2.0 explanation -- I know you've speculated and you
- 21 said you don't have evidence for it, but do you
- have any quantitative explanation for why the
- impact on mortality is increasing after 2010 for
- licit prescription opioids when licit

Golkow Litigation Services

#### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

(Whereupon, a luncheon recess was

```
12:27 p.m., and we're off the record.
```

- taken.)

- 10
- 11
- 12
- 13
- 14
- 15
- 16
- 18
- 19
- 20
- 21
- 22
- 23
- 24

# Case: 1:17-md-02804-DAP Doc #: 1976-10 Filed: 07/24/19 46 of 81. PageID #: 219297

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

AFTERNOON SESSION THE VIDEOGRAPHER: The time is 1:06 p.m., and we're on the record. BY MR. KNAPP: Q. Professor Cutler, for your regression of the relationship between shipments and mortality for the period 2011 to 2016, in your approach 1 you used an indirect regression model, right? 11 A. Yes, that's correct. The approach 1 used an indirect regression model to estimate over that time period. 13 Q. And if we look at Paragraph 96 of your report, your model produced an R-squared of .31, 16 right? 17 Yes, that is correct. And so about 69 percent of the 19 variance between counties was not predicted by 2.0 variables in your model, right? 21 MR. KO: Objection to the form. 22 Object to the extent it mischaracterizes the 23 report. A. Actually, while that's accurate, what

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 552

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- relationship between -- in the direct model
- opioid shipments is not obviously saying who
- 3 gets the shipments. These estimates don't say,
- 4 you know -- I don't have within county variation
- 5 in terms of exactly where people are living and
- 6 so on. So actually you would never, ever expect
- 7 a cross-section model like this to give an
- a cross-section model like this to give an
- 8 R-squared near 1, you just never see that.
  9 And the 31 percent here, as again just
- $^{\rm 10}$   $\,$  mentioned the 57 percent, both of those numbers
- $^{11}\,$   $\,$  are actually quite high.
- Q. And in your indirect model, what you
- do is you attribute to defendants all of the
- 14 mortality, the mortality from illegal opioids
- $^{\rm 15}$   $\,$  that cannot be explained by the variables in
- your indirect model, correct?
- A. That's not correct. It attributes to
- $^{\mbox{\scriptsize 18}}$   $\,$  the shipments of medication all the effects that
- 19 cannot be attributed to those characteristics.
- $^{20}$  It then takes out -- it then uses that to --
- with the percentage of the shipments due to
- $^{22}\,\,$  misconduct on the part of the defendants, that
- is incorporated there as well.
- Q. And that's a good clarification.

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- 1 I'd like to note is that in that model, in a
- 2 cross-section model like that, an R-squared of
- 3 31 percent is really quite high. So that's much
- 4 higher than many estimates of cross-section
- 5 mortality rates get as an R-squared.
- 6 And similarly, the R-squared of
- 7 57 percent in the direct model is extremely high
- 8 and is much higher than most estimates in a
- 9 cross-section regression get.
- So I interpreted the R-squared
- 11 estimates from the indirect model as -- from the
- 12 direct model as both being indicators that the
- 13 models fit extremely well.
- 14 BY MR. KNAPP:
- 15 O. You don't know what caused the
- 16 60 percent of variation in your indirect model
- 17 that's not explained by the variables in your
- 18 regression, correct?
- 19 A. That's correct. It's not explained by
- 20 the variables in the regression. Some of it is
- just true randomness; that is, there's just
- 22 different mortality rates, perhaps a particular
- county was better or worse at saving individuals
- <sup>24</sup> who had opioid overdoses, perhaps the

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 553

#### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- 1 So you attribute all of the
- 2 unexplained variation in your indirect model to
- 3 shipments, not defendants' misconduct?
- 4 A. That is correct, it is attributed to
- 5 the shipments, not to the defendants'
- 6 misconduct.
- Q. And if we look at footnote 53 on
- 8 Page 45 of your report, the second sentence
- 9 says -- let's read the whole thing -- it says,
- 10 "The indirect regression attributes the entirety
- of unexplained opioid-related mortality to
- 12 shipments. To the extent that other factors not
- 13 modelled in the baseline regression contributed
- 14 to increases in opioid mortality, the indirect
- approach has the potential to overstate the
- approach has the potential to overblace th
- impact of defendants' actions."
- Do you see that?

  18 A. Yes, I do see that.
- 19 O And the factors that are
- Q. And the factors that are included in
- $^{20}$  the baseline regression are social and
- demographic and economic factors, right?
- 22 A. That is correct, they are demographic,
- 23 social, and economic factors.

Golkow Litigation Services

Q. And are they the same factors that are

- included in the direct regression?
- A. Yes, they are the same factors that
- 3 are included in the direct regression.
- Q. So we went through a whole list of
- 5 factors that you didn't include in your direct
- 6 regression. You didn't include those factors in
- 7 your indirect regression either, correct?
- MR. KO: Object to the extent it
- mischaracterizes his previous testimony and the
- 10 report about what factors that were actually
- $^{11}$  included or not.
- But go ahead and answer.
- 13 A. All of the factors for which we had
- $^{14}$  data we included here. The only things that are
- not included are things for which we wish we
- $^{\rm 16}$   $\,$  had -- for things which we did not have the data
- $^{17}\,\,$  that -- the data do not exist that they could be
- 18 included.
- 19 Again, I want to avoid implying data
- $^{\rm 20}$   $\,$  were withheld. No data were withheld from me
- 21 for any reason.
- 22 BY MR. KNAPP:
- Q. So when you say that to the extent
- $^{24}$  that other factors modelled in the baseline

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 55

#### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- 1 A. That's not correct. To the extent
- 2 that they contribute to mortality -- so two
- 3 things. One is to the extent they're correlated
- $^{4}$  with the variables that are included, they will
- 5 be picked up by the variables that are included,
- 6 so it's only to the extent that they're not
- $^{7}\,\,$  correlated with the variables that are included,
- 8 so that's the first issue.
- 9 And then the second issue is that
- $^{10}$  nothing says that those variables have to
- 11 positively affect the mortality rate. Some of
- 12 them could negatively affect the mortality rate,
- again, particularly if you're looking at the
- 14 part that is independent of the variables that
- 15 are included.
- So it does not have to be the case
- that any variable that -- it does not have to be
- 18 the case that any variable that is omitted, by
- 19 including it one would automatically assign
- 20 less -- a smaller share of opioid-related deaths
- to opioid shipments.
- Q. And just to be clear, you haven't been
- able to quantify whether any of these factors
- 4 associated with despair that you haven't been

- Highly Confidential Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review
  - 1 regression -- not modelled in the baseline
  - <sup>2</sup> regression contributed to increases in opioid
- 3 mortality, what factors did you have in mind
- 4 there?
- A. I was referring back specifically to
- 6 the discussion that we had earlier of the
- 7 analysis like that of Professor Ruhm and
- 8 Professors Case and Deaton.
- 9 So in that case there was a discussion
- about were all of the issues associated with
- 11 despair in different areas included in the
- 12 models that Professors Case and Deaton and
- 13 Professor Ruhm estimated, and as you noted
- 14 correctly that not everything that one would
- $^{15}$  like to have data on to measure despair we
- 16 actually do have data on. And so, therefore,
- 17 there are variables that are omitted from the
- 18 model that if the data existed we would like to
- 19 have included in the model.
- $^{20}$  Q. To the extent that any of those
- variables associated with despair for which you
- don't have data contributed to mortality, your
- 23 indirect regression attributes those harms to
- 24 the shipments of prescription opioids?

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 557

#### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- able to get data for have a positive or negative
- impact on mortality?
- MR. KO: Objection to the form.
- 4 Objection, asked and answered.
- A. That's correct. Just to restate, I do
- 6 not know for the data that I don't have whether
- $^{7}\,\,$  the components of those variables that are not
- 8 correlated with the independent variables would
- $^{9}$  have a positive relationship with opioid
- $^{10}$  mortality or a negative relationship with opioid
- 11 mortality or no relationship with opioid
- 12 mortality. So I cannot give an econometric
- $^{\rm 13}$   $\,$  answer to the question of what impact including
- 14 such variables would have.
- 15 BY MR. KNAPP:

20

- $^{\rm 16}$   $\,$  Q. In preparing your indirect model, you
- didn't consider the change in the number of pain
- 18 diagnoses in your -- as a variable in your
- indirect regression?
  - A. Let me give two answers to that.
  - First, in the indirect model, we're
- not using change variables, we're using levels,
- because we're estimating the mortality rate at a
- 24 point in time.

  Golkow Litigation Services

# Case: 1:17-md-02804-DAP Doc #: 1976-10 Filed: 07/24/19 48 of 81. PageID #: 219299

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

```
In the case of approach 1, we're
    estimating it at '93 to '95. In the case of
    approach 2, we're estimating it -- I'm sorry.
    In the case of approach 2, we're estimating at
    '93 to '95. In the case of approach 1, we're
    estimating from 2008 to '10. So the change
    would not -- doesn't enter into those
    variables -- excuse me, into those regressions.
9
              But in addition, there's an issue
    about including the name of pain diagnoses,
11
    which is that physicians need -- for many -- in
12
    many occasions physicians need a diagnosis
13
    before writing a prescription. So individuals
    who get a prescription for opioids will be
    diagnosed generally with pain or -- and
16
    oftentimes with pain.
17
              Just knowing what share of
    individuals' diagnosis of pain is conflating the
19
    fact that the variation in the shipments of
2.0
    opioids driven by the defendants' misconduct may
    be also influencing doctors writing down of pain
   as a diagnosis for the patient, some form of
```

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 56

Page 562

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

pain as a diagnosis for the patient, and,

therefore, the pain reports.

- the misconduct on the part of defendants.

  Q. I want to make sure we're clear. Are

  you independently opining that defendants'

  conduct caused doctors to write prescriptions

  that they ended up getting convicted of crimes

  for?

  A. No, that's not an issue on which I

  have an opinion. I'm just saying that in the
- 9 model one would need -- in the econometrics one 10 would need to be careful about including a 11 variable like that because that's an issue one
- valiable like that because that's an issue one value on the same of the same o
- ${\tt Q.}$  And are you independently opining that  ${\tt 14}$  the defendants' marketing or promotion of
- prescription opioids had an independent impact
- on any shipments, or are you completely relying
- on Professor Rosenthal?
- 18 A. I --
- MR. KO: Object to the form.
- A. I am completing relying upon Professor
- 21 Rosenthal's estimates about the impact of
- 22 defendants' misconduct on shipments of opioids.
- 23 BY MR. KNAPP:
- Q. Did you include a variable for

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- So the pain reports will explain
- 2 mortality, but those pain reports are not an
- 3 appropriate measure of the true degree of pain
- 4 differences across areas. And that's a very
- 5 common issue in many areas of health economics
- 6 where studies show that diagnosis responds to
- 7 treatment in some cases, and it's not always the
- 8 case that treatment is an unbiased estimate
- 9 across areas that then -- that diagnosis is not
- an unbiased estimate across areas that then
- 11 treatment responds to.
- Q. You didn't include a variable for the
- 13 number of doctor convictions related to opioid
- prescribing in your indirect models, correct?
- 15 A. I did not include them. And, again, I
- 16 don't think that that variable would be
- 17 appropriate to include in the model because that
- 18 is also an outcome of the misconduct on the part
- of the defendants, at least in part, and,
- 20 therefore, one wouldn't want to say that the
- 21 shipments were due to misconduct on the part of
- 22 defendants -- on the part of doctors rather than
- 23 on the part of defendants if the misconduct on
- 24 the part of doctors was driven in some part by

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 561

- depression diagnoses?
- A. I did not include a variable for
- 3 depression diagnosis. Again, the literature
- 4 shows that the variability in depression
- 5 diagnosis is not an independent variable of
- 6 itself that is measuring just the true
- 7 prevalence of diagnosis across areas. It's also
- 8 measuring the propensity of physicians to
- 9 diagnose the -- diagnose that particular
- $^{10}$  condition, the extent to which physicians are
- 11 going to treat depression and, therefore, what
- 12 conditions they choose to write down as
- diagnoses. And so that by itself is not an
- exogenous measure of the health of the
- 15 population in different areas.
- Q. All right. Let's just talk briefly
- about your indirect model from 1995 to 2016.
- Why don't we turn to Paragraph 116 on Page 70.
- 19 And you attribute 100 percent of the
- $^{\rm 20}$   $\,$  unexplained residual in this indirect model to
- opioid shipments, correct?
- 22 A. That is correct. In this model the
- 23 entirety of the residual is attributed to opioid
- 24 shipments.

# Case: 1:17-md-02804-DAP Doc #: 1976-10 Filed: 07/24/19 49 of 81. PageID #: 219300

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

And as with your other indirect model, to the extent that there are other factors that are not modelled in your baseline regression that contributed to increases in mortality, this indirect model has the potential to overstate the impact of the defendants' actions? MR. KO: Object to the form. Also object to the extent it mischaracterizes his prior testimony and report regarding the other factors that are not purportedly modelled. 11 A. So to the extent that there are other 12 variables not in the model that are not 13 correlated with the variables that are included in the model, they could influence these estimates, either making them higher or lower than would be true if they -- if one were able 16 17 to measure the data and they could be included in the model. There could be a bias upwards, 19 there could be a bias downwards from including

Golkow Litigation Services

2.0

21

any additional variables.

22 which this model may give an estimate which is

too low for the impact of misconduct -- on

 $^{24}$  defendants' misconduct on harms or the shipments

In addition, there are other ways in

```
Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review
    actions?
         A. Yes, I do. I do note that there.
          Q. And you understand that if a variable
    increases, contributes to increases in potential
    mortality, then your indirect approach has the
    potential to overstate the impact of the
     defendants' actions, right?
          A. That's correct. But as we were
    discussing, it could also understate it. I
10
    wrote overstate here because I wanted to be very
    clear to the court that this could be an
    overstatement. And so in my desire to be as
13
    accurate as possible to the court, I wanted to
    say very specifically what the potential
15
     problems with -- what the potential issues with
     this approach are.
          O. So let me make sure I understand.
18
               What factors that you didn't include
19
    in your indirect models that contributed to
     increases in mortality would result in an
    understatement of the defendants' -- of the
```

```
Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review
     on harms. And the reason for that is that over
     time areas got better at treating people who
     overdosed on opioids. Those are not deaths, but
     those are harms that ought to be attributed to
     the shipments of opioids.
               And those all work in the direction --
     because areas have gotten better at treating
     opioid overdose, those all work in the direction
     that they understate the harms that result from
     opioid shipments because they understate the
     mortality in later years.
12
               So, for example --
13
     BY MR. KNAPP:
          Q. Looking --
15
         A. Let me just finish.
16
               So, for example, the increased
17
     availability of Narcan, training in terms of how
     to address individuals who have opioid overdose
19
     would all reduce mortality, and, therefore, this
     approach will attribute too little in the way of
2.0
     deaths to the opioid shipments.
          Q. Look at footnote 53 again on Page 45.
    Do you see in footnote 53 you only reference the
```

Golkow Litigation Services

potential to overstate the impact of defendants'

```
Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review
     additional variable -- I'm sorry. So if it --
    this sentence is correct. The baseline -- if
     there are other factors not modelled in the
     baseline regression that contribute to increases
     in opioid mortality, then it would overstate the
     impact of shipments on harms. So that statement
     is correct.
               As we were talking about it in
     general, there may have been other factors that
10
     might lead to decreases in mortality which would
     understate the impact, but this specific
     sentence deals only with the overstatement.
13
     BY MR. KNAPP:
14
          O. Got it.
15
               And just to be precise, I was asking
     about increases in mortality.
          Α.
               My apologies. I didn't --
18
          Ο.
               It's been a long two days --
19
               I apologize.
          A.
          Q.
               -- for sure.
               I'll try to listen more carefully as
          Α.
22
    we go.
23
          Q. All right. So let's turn to the
    regression you ran on crime, and I believe that
```

impact of the defendants' actions?

MR. KO: Object to the form.

A. Remember, it's the part of an

22

2.3

Page 567

- starts on Paragraph 124, Page 75 of your report.
- 2 A. Thank you.
- $^{\rm 3}$  Q. The regression that you ran on the
- 4 relationship between opioid shipments and crime
- is an indirect model, correct?
- A. No. The regression that we ran
- 7 relating opioid shipments and crime is an
- example of the direct model, so it's analogous
- 9 to the models that we ran for mortality in the
- 10 direct model.
- Q. Okay. So if we look at -- bear with
- $^{12}$  me one second.
- Okay. In Paragraph 124, you state,
- 14 "This section presents a confirmatory analysis."
- Do you see that? It's three or four lines down.
- MR. KO: I think it's the second
- 17 sentence.
- A. Yes, I do see that.
- 19 BY MR. KNAPP:
- Q. You didn't prepare any confirmatory
- 21 analyses for the category of harms that fall
- 22 into the juvenile crimes bucket, correct?
- A. No, I did not do any confirmatory
- 24 analysis on juvenile crimes.

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 56

Page 570

#### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- 1 list, in the report.
- So, for example, just to give one
- 3 example, footnote 86 on Page 77 provides one
- 4 paper that addresses a number of different
- 5 hypotheses for changes in crime. I will give a
- 6 few of the hypotheses -- let me give you a few
- <sup>7</sup> of the hypotheses that people mention with the
- 8 understanding, as I said as we began earlier, my
- $^{\rm 9}$   $\,$  expertise is not in criminology, it's in
- $^{\rm 10}$   $\,$  economics and particularly health economics.
- One of the big factors that the
- 12 literature has looked at is changes in law
- enforcement, so, for example, the impact of
- $^{14}$  increased numbers of police or of different
- 15 types of police on crime.
- 16 Another factor that the literature has
- 17 looked at is changes in punishment for crime,
- $^{18}\,$  so, for example, do changes in punishment for
- 19 crime affect the amount of crime.
- Other factors that people have looked
- 21 at for changes in crime include economic
- 22 factors, for example, changing economic
- opportunities; social factors, for example, the
- 4 distribution of the population by age and by

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

You didn't do a confirmatory analysis

- on addiction and mental health services,
- 3 correct?
- 4 A. No, I did not do a confirmatory
- analysis on addiction and mental health services
- 6 because the data to do so are not avail -- are
- 7 not -- the data do not exist.
- Q. You didn't do a confirmatory analysis
- 9 on children and family services?
- 10 A. No, I didn't do a confirmatory
- 11 analysis on children and family services because
- 12 the data to do so do not exist.
- Q. If you turn to Paragraph 130, you
- $^{4}$  state that, "The overall trends in property and
- $^{15}$  violent crime are a product of many factors,
- only one of which is opioid use, " right?
  - A. Yes, that is correct.
- Q. What are the other factors that
- 19 contribute to overall trends in property and
- 20 violent crime?

17

- 21 A. The -- there is a vast criminology
- 22 literature that addresses the factors that
- 23 influence crime. I've provided some citations.
- $^{24}$  although by no means an exhaustive citation

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 569

#### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- 1 gender influences crime.
- 2 And so that's -- those are at least
- 3 some of the theories that have been put
- 4 forward -- or some of the factors that have been
- 5 put forward as influencing crime.
- Q. Did you control for changes in law
- of enforcement in your crime regression?
- 8 A. We did not control for changes in law
- enforcement in the crime regression.
- Q. And you -- strike that.
- 11 To the extent that changes in law
- enforcement impact crime and they're not
- 13 correlated with the variables you did include,
- 14 your crime regression would overstate the
- $^{15}$  impact -- overstate, understate, or have no
- $^{16}$  impact on the impact of shipments on crime,
- 18 MR. KO: Object to the form.
- 19 A. That is correct. There is one
- variable here that is worth noting, which is the
- property crime level in the case of the property
- crime model and the violent crime level in the
- case of the violent crime model in the base
- 24 period.

correct?

17

```
Some of what the literature has
    hypothesized is that areas that initially had
    more crime would have invested more in, for
    example, law enforcement activities associated
    with that crime. So in addition to all of the
    other economic and demographic and social
    variables that are included, I think that one is
    particularly important for thinking about
    potential instigators of changes in law
    enforcement or potential variables correlated
11
    with changes in law enforcement.
12
    BY MR. KNAPP:
13
             In your crime regression, did you
    control for changes in punishments for crimes?
15
              MR. KO: Object to the form.
16
         A. No, we have not controlled for changes
17
    in the punishment for crimes.
    BY MR. KNAPP:
19
         Q. To the extent that the changes in
2.0
    punishment for crimes had an impact on the
21
    overall rates of crimes, are the conclusions
22 from your crime regression either overstated,
   understated, or have no impact?
```

Golkow Litigation Services

MR. KO: Object to the form.

```
Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review
              was marked for identification.)
    BY MR. KNAPP:
              Which is titled "Understanding Crime
    Trends Workshop Report."
              Have you seen this document before,
    Professor Cutler?
          A. I don't know if I've seen this
    particular document. It's 11 years old. So
    it's possible that I saw it at some point in the
10
    past 11 years, but I don't know for certain.
          Q. All right. Can you turn to Page 129
    of the document? Do you see there's a Figure
    5.1 there that's titled "Heuristic Model of
    Hypothesized Main Effects on Recent Crime
14
15
    Trends"?
         A. Yes, I do see that.
             And do you understand that these are
         Ο.
18
    factors that may increase -- strike that.
19
              Do you understand that these are
     factors that may impact rates of crime?
```

MR. KO: Object to the extent that

you're asking Mr. Cutler to respond summarily to

a 241-page document without giving him the

opportunity to look at the context.

```
Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review
               To the extent that changes in
     punishment are the part which is not correlated
     with the variables that are included here, that
     part may be associated with greater reductions
     in crime, smaller reductions in crime. They
     could affect the impact of shipments in any way.
               I should say in response to your
     question, this is another example where the high
     adjusted R-squared is, I think, of particular
     note; that is, overall explaining crime over
11
     this 20-year period, the R-squared -- adjusted
     R-squared for property crime is 79 percent, and
13
     the adjusted R-squared for violent crime is
     78 percent.
15
               So we are explaining an enormous
16
     amount of the change in crime in different
     areas, and that is a -- is something that an
     analyst always looks at to -- as a measure of
19
     how well their model is doing.
     BY MR. KNAPP:
2.0
          Q. I'm going to hand you what I'm marking
     as Cutler Exhibit 13.
```

Golkow Litigation Services

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

(Whereupon, Cutler Exhibit Number 13

```
But if you can answer the question --
   feel like you can answer the question, go ahead
    and do so.
              MR. KNAPP: I think "form" is
    sufficient.
              MR. KO: Noted.
         A. These look to be the author's -- the
    author's presentation of factors to be
    attributed to crime.
10
    BY MR KNAPP.
         Q. Which of these factors did you not
    control for in your crime regression?
13
              MR. KO: Factors on Page 241 -- or
14
    129?
15
              MR. KNAPP: Correct.
         A. We include in our models the
17
    demographics about the age distribution of the
18
    population. We include in the models a number
19
    of variables that are going to pick up the
    economic variables and demographic variables,
    even if we don't have the exact specification
    that the author puts forward here. But the
    unemployment, wages, immigration will all be
    correlated, quite strongly, I believe, with the
```

variables that we've included. We have included illegal drug -excuse me, not illegal drug. We're interested in looking at the issue of opioids, so we've included the opioid drug shipments, so that's obviously included in the model. BY MR. KNAPP: Q. Just to stop right there, you haven't included variables for all illicit drug use and market activity, correct? 11 A. We have not included data for all illicit drug use and market activity because those data do not -- are not available. 13 MR. KO: Go ahead and finish your 15 response that you were giving previously. 16 And so then the other ones are things 17 that we do not include in the model. In general, I think for most of these the data on 19 prevalence in different areas over time are not 2.0 available on a consistent basis, so I would need to look for sure. But, for example, most of what I know about alcohol consumption, alcohol

Golkow Litigation Services

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

consumption -- sort of individual level alcohol

consumption which one can average to come up

- answered.
- A. In the case of illicit drug use and
- market activity, we did not -- data on that do
- not exist, so we were not able to include the
- them in the model.
- BY MR. KNAPP:
- Have you seen any studies that use
- proxy variables for illicit drug use and market
- activity?
- 10 A. Off the top of my head, I'm not -- I'm
- not -- I don't know of any. As I said, my
- expertise is not in criminology, so I do not
- have a -- I don't want to be an expert -- I
- don't want to pretend to be an expert in
- criminology, and, therefore, I shouldn't -- I 15
- won't say definitively that I know it doesn't
- exist.
- 18 O. You didn't include a variable for
- police force size in your crime regression?
- We did not. In this case, as we point
- out in the report, there's not just one force.
- 22 There is all the contributing areas within the
- county. So one would need to get data on all
- the -- on the police force of all the

- with area averages are not available in the time
- -- for counties in the times that are entered
- into our model so we could not include them in
- the model. And I think that's true about a
- number of the other variables as well.
- BY MR KNAPP.
- You didn't include a variable for Ο.
- alcohol consumption, correct, Professor Cutler?
- That's correct that it's not included.
- And I believe the data for that do not exist.
- 11 Q. You didn't include a variable for
- 12 firearm prevalence?
- 13 That is correct, we did not include a
- variable for firearm prevalence. I have done --
- I don't think data on firearm prevalence over
- time are -- say, at the county level over this
- period of time exist. I'm not 100 percent sure
- of that, but I -- that would be my guess.
- 19 Q. In your crime regression -- strike
- 2.0 that.
- 21 In any of your regressions, you didn't
- include proxy variables for illicit drug use and
- market activity other than opioids?
- 24 MR. KO: Objection. Asked and

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 577

#### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- contributing areas in the county. To my
- knowledge, that does not exist for all of the
- areas in the county.
- You didn't include a variable for
- public enforcement and weapons enforcement,
- right?

15

- A. Did you mean public order and weapons
- enforcement?
- Ο. Correct.
- 10 Δ We did not, and I do not know whether
- 11 any such variable exists.
- You didn't include a variable for
- incarceration in your crime regression?
- 14 A. We did not include a variable for
- are likely correlated with incarceration, but we

incarceration. We have -- many of the variables

- do not have a specific incarceration variable in
- 18 the regression.
- 19 Q. When you say many of your variables
- are likely correlated with incarceration, you
- haven't done any analysis of the actual
- relationship between incarceration and any of
- the variables you included in your crime
- regression?

- MR. KO: Object to the form.
- A. There are studies in the literature
- 3 that, for example, relate incarceration rates to
- 4 economic conditions, and I believe those show
- 5 that economic conditions are associated with
- 6 incarceration, and so to that extent -- that's
- 7 my recollection of those studies. And so to
- 8 that extent, those variables would be picking up
- 9 some of the incarceration.
- 10 BY MR. KNAPP:
- Q. My question was about you personally.
- 12 You didn't do any analysis of the relationship
- between incarceration and any of the variables
- that are included in your crime regression?
- A. I personally did not do analysis, so
- 16 the answer I gave you was based on my reading of
- 17 the relevant literature.
- 18 Q. You didn't include a variable for
- 19 volume of offender re-entry in your crime
- 20 regression, right?
- 21 A. That's correct, we did not include a
- variable for volume of offender re-entry in the
- regression.
- $^{24}$  Q. You didn't include a variable for

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 580

#### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- then your crime regression would overstate the
- 2 impact of shipments on crime?
- $^{\rm 3}$  MR. KO: Object to the form.
- 4 A. No, that's not correct. It would not
- $^{\rm 5}$   $\,$  necessarily overstate the impact of shipments on
- 6 crime.
- $^{7}\,\,$  The impact of -- those variables could
- 8 very well explain some of crime. They could
- 9 make the R-squared for the crime regressions
- $^{10}$  increase by explaining more of the difference
- $\,$  in -- more differences in the change in crime
- 12 rates across counties.
- They would not necessarily reduce the
- $^{14}\,$   $\,$  impact of shipments. That would depend also on
- 15 the relationship between those variables which
- is not correlated with the included model,
- correlation between that and the shipments per
- 18 capita per day.
- 19 And there's no theoretical way one
- $^{20}$  could say that that would reduce the impact of
- the shipment coefficient. It could very well
- 22 increase the impact of the shipment coefficient.
- $^{23}$  It could be that they're uncorrelated and the
- 24 shipment coefficient would remain essentially

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- levels of fertility control?
  - A. As this model points out here, the
- 3 levels of fertility control are -- would
- 4 primarily affect crime -- at least as
- 5 hypothesized in this particular model of crime
- 6 -- would primarily affect crime by affecting the
- 7 age distribution of the population, and so we
- 8 have included the age distribution of the
- 9 population, in which case the levels of
- 10 fertility control would not need to be
- 11 controlled for here.
- 12 Q. So to the extent that any of the
- 13 factors that we just went through that you did
- .4 not include in your model have an effect of
- increasing crime and they're not correlated with
- 16 your variables, your crime regression would
- 17 either overstate, understate -- strike that.
- 18 To the extent that any of the
- 19 variables included in Cutler Exhibit --
- 20 MR. KO: 13.
- 21 BY MR. KNAPP:
- Q. -- Exhibit 13, Figure 5.1, increase
- 23 crime, rates of crime, and are not correlated
- 24 with the variables you included in your model,

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 581

#### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- 1 the same.
- 2 BY MR. KNAPP:
- Q. So to the extent that any of these
- 4 variables have an impact on crime and they're
- 5 not correlated with your variable -- the
- 6 variables you included in your crime regression,
- 7 then your crime regression would either
- 8 overstate, understate, or have no impact on the
- $^{9}$  regression you drew between opioid shipments and
- 10 crime?
- MR. KO: Object to the form.
- 12 A. The conclusion that we're drawing from
- $^{\mbox{\scriptsize 13}}$   $\,$  this is about how opioid shipments in particular
- 14 affect crime. So it would have to be not just
- crime than can just be explained here, that is,

that a variable when included explains more of

- 17 it's not a question of would the R-squared or
- 18 the adjusted R-squared increase by adding
- 19 additional variables, but it would have to be
- how that changes the relationship between
- shipments and crime. So it's that specific
- 22 coefficient.

- 3 That specific -- the change in that
- 24 specific coefficient is going to depend upon the

```
correlation between the shipments variable and
    that unmeasured aspect of the newly posited
    variables to be included. That correlation is
    not something that one can theoretically say
    anything about.
              So one wouldn't have a basis to say
    this coefficient would obviously get smaller or
    this coefficient would obviously get bigger or
    this coefficient would obviously stay the same
    here. This -- the key here is this coefficient,
11
    and this coefficient -- the impact on this
    coefficient cannot be given so easily.
13
    BY MR. KNAPP:
         Q. Thanks for the clarification on that.
15
              MR. KNAPP: Let's mark Cutler
16
    Exhibit 14.
17
              (Whereupon, Cutler Exhibit Number 14
              was marked for identification.)
              MR. KO: You've got all your
19
20
   colleagues here, and they can't help you out?
21
              MR. KNAPP: Riding solo right now.
```

Golkow Litigation Services

out there.

22

Page 586

22 All right. I'm not sure anybody is still awake

A. I find this fascinating.

```
Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review
          O. So my question here is the same as the
 question that I asked you about the previous
     exhibit. Can you identify for me the factors
    that are included in Table 1 that you did not
    include in your crime regression?
              MR. KO: Professor Cutler, since
     you've never seen this article, go ahead and --
    I would advise you to take your time and look at
    it in detail such that you can answer
10
    Mr. Knapp's questions sufficiently.
11
              THE WITNESS: Thank you.
               Since I haven't seen the paper, I'd
    like to look through it.
14
    BY MR. KNAPP:
15
          Q. Well, so, Professor Cutler, I'm just
    asking you about the particular line items in
    Table 1. So let me do it this way. Did you
    include a -- well, strike that.
18
19
              Did you include a variable in your
    crime regression for increased community
    cohesion and stronger social institutions?
```

```
Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review
    BY MR. KNAPP:
          Ο.
              Yeah.
         A. I find this fascinating.
               MR. HALLER: We have to push the bird
     out of the nest and see how he does.
               MR KO. And?
               MR. HALLER: And he's doing great.
     BY MR. KNAPP:
 9
          Q. Let's go with -- well, strike that.
               I just marked as Cutler Exhibit 14 an
11
     article titled "Bringing Crime Trends Back Into
12
     Criminology: A Critical Assessment of the
     Literature and a Blueprint for Future Inquiry."
              Have you seen this article before,
15
     Professor Cutler?
16
         A. I don't think I have seen this article
17
    before.
          Q. Turn to Page 48, please. Do you see
19
     there's a table at the top of Page 48 titled
     "Implied Causal Mechanisms for Factors
     Highlighted as Explanations of the Contemporary
     Crime Decline"?
```

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 585

Do you see that?

A. Yes, I do see that table.

```
Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review
    without looking at the entire article, since you
    haven't read it, I strongly advise you to go
     ahead and review and examine the entire article.
               MR. KNAPP: Mr. Ko, at this point
    you're just coaching the witness. He's an
     expert. He can handle himself. He's done a
     real fine job up to this point. I don't think
    you need to coach him up any more, and I'd ask
     you to please not coach him.
              MR. KO: I think he's doing more than
10
     a fine job, but I am just lodging my\ objection
     for the record.
13
              MR. KNAPP: That's not an objection.
14
    That's an instruction. I'd ask you not to
     instruct your expert. This is an expert
     witness. It's totally inappropriate to coach
    him up. Allow him to answer the question,
18
    please.
19
              MR. KO: Disagree with the fact that
    I'm coaching. But go ahead and ask your
21
    question again.
22
              And, Mr. Cutler, if you can respond to
23
    whatever question is on the record or pending,
     feel free to do so.
```

the same direction.

MR. KO: And I would give Mr. Cutler

To the extent that you can answer it

```
I just want to look and make sure that
    I understand the specific context around Table
    1. So I don't -- I won't read the whole
    article. I'll just read around Table 1.
              (Witness reviewing document.)
         A. So specifically with respect to the
    increased community cohesion and stronger social
    institutions, I do not have a variable that
    directly measures that. There are a number of
    variables that are in the regression model that
11
   I believe would be associated with community
12
    cohesion and social institutions.
13
              I don't know -- because I want to
    answer your question without reading the whole
15
    study, I don't know how the authors here posit
16
    to measure increased community cohesion and
17
    stronger social institutions, so I don't -- I
    cannot say to what extent the variables here are
19
    likely to be correlated with this particular
2.0
    explanation or not.
21
              I think if you wanted me to talk about
22 that, I would need to take more time to look
   through the ways that they propose measuring
```

Golkow Litigation Services

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

community cohesion -- increased community

- course, of economic literature. In this 2 specific case, abortion was legal throughout the time period that we're looking at, thus, there would be no change across the counties in the status of legalization of abortion. And so that variable can't have any impact on crime because it -- on crime rate -differential crime rate changes across areas because there is no differential change in the 10 extent to which abortion was legal across different areas. BY MR. KNAPP: 13 Q. Did you include a variable for reduction in lead exposure in your crime 14 15 regression?
- A. I did not include a variable for reduction in lead exposure. My reading is that 18 most of the reduction in lead exposure that the 19 studies refer to happened earlier than the time period that we're looking at. So typically, for example, the Reyes 22 study, which I know somewhat, the Reyes study is looking at the reduction in lead in gasoline and its impact on crime, and lead was taken out of

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

cohesion and stronger social institutions. BY MR. KNAPP: Did you include a variable for Q. increased government trust in your crime regression? MR. KO: Object to the form. Foundation. A. So, again, I do not know how the authors here have suggested the best way to measure government trust. We do not include a 11 measure of government trust. I do not -- I do 12 not believe data exists that indicate levels -changes in government trust over the time period that we're looking at at the county basis, so my 15 understanding, based on my knowledge of the literature of this, is that this variable would 16 17 not be able to be included in a model like the one that we use. 19 BY MR. KNAPP: 2.0 Q. Did you include a variable for legalization of abortion in your crime

Golkow Litigation Services

regression?

Α.

Page 589

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

is one where there has been a good deal, of

The issue of legalization of abortion

```
gasoline well before the time period that we're
    looking at. So that would not have been a
    variable which would have explained the change
    in crime -- if I recall this correctly, that is
    not a variable that would have explained the
    change in crime over this time period.
         Q. Did you include a variable for
    increased time spent in the home and away from
    public spaces in your crime regression?
              MR. KO: Object to the form.
10
11
    Objection, foundation.
              We did not include a variable for
    increased time spent in the home and away from
    public spaces. I know about much of the data on
15
    time use surveys, and I know two points about
16
    them.
              First is that most of the data that we
18
    have from crime -- from, excuse me, time use
19
    surveys comes from relatively small sample sizes
    which cannot be disaggregated to a county level,
    so, therefore, they could not be included in the
22
    model that we estimate. That's the first point.
              And, second, that the measurement of
```

time use is generally not consistent over time.

- 1 For example, things change as to whether --
- what -- how you count time where a person is
- doing multiple things. And so those definitions
- 4 change over time.
- 5 And, therefore, even at the national
- level, even without thinking about the county
- 7 level, researchers have not found that over any
- 8 reasonable period of time they can look at time
- 9 use allocation. So, therefore, there is no way
- to include this variable. It's simply not
- $^{11}$  possible to include this variable in the models
- 12 that we estimate.
- 13 BY MR. KNAPP:
- Q. To the extent that any of the factors
- in Table 1 that you did not include in your
- 16 crime regression increased crime and were not
- $^{17}$  correlated with the variables included in your
- crime regression, you agree that these
- 19 regressions -- or these variables would either
- 20 increase, decrease, or have no impact on the
- results you draw from your crime regression?
- MR. KO: Object to the form.
- 23 A. I want to reiterate, to be very
- $^{24}$  precise, the key that we're drawing from this is

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 592

#### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- $^{\mbox{\scriptsize 1}}$   $\,$  how including these would affect the coefficient
- estimate.
- 3 So that is, like everything, an issue
- 4 associated with a regression, which is that it
- 5 has -- it can only tell about the things it has.
- 6 But I again want to emphasize, just
- $^{7}\,\,$  saying that these variables matter is not --
- $^{\rm 8}$   $\,$  would matter is not the issue here. It's more
- 9 involved than that.
- 10 BY MR. KNAPP:
- 11 Q. Let's look at Appendix 3.J in your
- 12 report. I want to start with Table J.1. And we
- talked a bit about this yesterday. What is your
- 14 understanding of where these percentages come
- 15 from in Table J.1?
- 16 A. These percentages were given to me by
- 17 counsel who said that they were the output of
- 18 Mr. McCann's analysis.
- Q. Have you looked at Mr. McCann's
- 20 report?
- 21 A. I have not looked at Mr. McCann's
- 22 report.
- Q. Do you know if any of these
- 24 percentages are actually in Professor McCann's

- Highly Confidential Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

  1 not can we explain more of differences in crime.
- 2 So the issue here is not whether the R-squared
- 3 increases from 79 percent and 78 percent, both
- 4 of which are obviously very high numbers; the
- issue is whether they would affect the
- 6 coefficients on the shipment variables. And
- 7 that is not just a statement that says -- you
- 8 can't tell the impact on the shipment variable
- 9 just by saying if I included that variable,
- would it help to explain changes in crime. That
- by itself does not tell you anything about
- whether the coefficient on the shipment variable
- 13 would change.
- 14 BY MR. KNAPP:
- Q. Sitting here right now, you don't know
- 16 how any of these factors would impact the
- 17 coefficient on shipments, correct?
- 18 A. As --
- 19 MR. KO: Object to form.
- 20 A. As a theoretical matter, you cannot
- 21 say how these variables would affect the
- shipment coefficient. And because the data, to
- the best of my knowledge of them, do not exist
- $^{24}$  to measure them, I cannot do an estimate to say

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 593

#### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- 1 report?
- A. I have not looked at Mr. McCann's
- 3 report, so I can't answer that question.
- 4 MR. KO: I don't know for sure, Tim,
- $^{5}\,\,$  but I think he's not a professor.
- 6 MR. KNAPP: I'm elevating him.
- 7 A. After this, Mr. Knapp, we may choose
- 8 to make you a professor.
- 9 BY MR. KNAPP:
- 10 Q. Depends upon the subject, I don't
- 11 know. We'll have to see.
- 12 A. I don't know, you seem to have a
- 13 knowledge of econometrics that is quite
- 14 impressive.
- Q. Oh, well, I appreciate that. Thank
- 16 you very much.
- MR. KO: So complimentary.
- 18 BY MR. KNAPP:
- 19 Q. I would say the same about you,
- 20 Professor Cutler.
- A. But not about my knowledge of law,
- 22 that I assure you.

- 23 BY MR. KNAPP:
- Q. Okay. Well, let me just start with

```
this.
2
              We received an e-mail from your
    counsel identifying the supplemental report of
    Dr. McCann as the source of the figures in Table
              I'm going to hand you that
    supplemental report as Cutler Exhibit 15, and
    I'd ask you to identify for me where these
    percentages come from.
              (Whereupon, Cutler Exhibit Number 15
11
              was marked for identification.)
12
             Do you want me to look through the
13
    whole report to find these?
    BY MR. KNAPP:
15
         Q. I'm just asking you if you can
16
    identify them anywhere in the report.
17
         A. So as I just said, I have not seen the
    deposition -- excuse me, the expert report of
    Dr. McCann before this. So I would be happy to
19
2.0
    look through the report to do that, and I would
21
    be more than willing to do that, but I don't
   know offhand where in the report these numbers
    would have come have.
         Q. You know what, it's a short report,
```

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 598

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

```
Q. And to be clear, Professor Cutler, all
   of your calculations of the percent of harms
    attributable to distributors' misconduct rely on
    these percentages in Table J.1, right?
         A. Let me say that slightly differently.
    What I was asked to do in Appendix J was to
    demonstrate to the Court how one could use data
    on misconduct associated with distributors to
    infer what the harms from that were. So that
10
    was a task I was given.
11
              And so I developed the model that
    would be able to use the data -- use any inputs
13
    about the harms from distributors' misconduct --
14
    excuse me, use data from the percentage of
15
    shipments attributable to distributors'
    misconduct to estimate the harms that resulted
    from that.
18
              The model that I built is independent
19
    of the specific percentage of shipment
    attributable to distributor's misconduct. So it
    takes that as an input and gives an output which
22
    is what are the harms associated with that by
    type of agency in the counties.
              If the court for whatever reason or
```

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review there are only a couple of tables that look like the table that you have here, so I think we can really get to the heart of the issue here pretty quickly. Α. Okay. I will be happy to look through it then. (Witness reviewing document.) A. The print is getting small. My understanding is that's how the copy came over to us. 11 (Witness reviewing document.) 12 So I've looked through the report. I have not, obviously, read every page. And I'm sorry, let me just put the clip back on. I 15 apologize. 16 Q. I think it slipped under here 17 (handing). 18 A. Thank you, sir. 19 I have looked through the report. I 2.0 have not read every page. And some of the pages 21 the type was too small and fuzzy for me to read. From what I did look at, I did not see a table with these exact numbers in it in Dr. McCann's

Golkow Litigation Services

report.

24

```
any expert would like to put in a different set
    of inputs, the model is exactly correct, and the
    model would give the correct outputs.
    Obviously, if the inputs change, the outputs
    will change. The model that I built is not
    affected by anything that is associated with any
    particular percentage like what is in Table J.1.
         Q. I want to focus for purposes of this
    question on the outputs. I think maybe the
10
    easiest way to do it is to look at Table J.2 and
    Table J.3. The percent impact calculated in
    both Table J.2 and J.3 relies on the percentages
13
    in Table J.1, correct?
14
         {\tt A.}\,{\tt That} is correct, the specific numbers
    in terms of the percentage impact in column M in
    Table J.2 and column E in Table J.3 do depend on
    the input that's provided -- that is used, in
18
    this case the input from Table J.1.
19
              So if we go back to Paragraph 6 of
    your report --
21
              MR. KO: Paragraph 6 of Appendix J?
22
              MR. KNAPP: Paragraph 6 of Appendix J.
23
         A. Oh, I'm sorry, this --
    BY MR. KNAPP:
```

- $^{\rm 1}$  Q. Yeah. Stay where you are.
- 2 A. Okay.
- Q. You say that the data in Table J.1 was
- 4 provided to you by counsel, you say, "I
- understand will be set forth in reports
- 6 disclosed on April 15, 2019."
- 7 Is it fair to say as we sit here right
- 8 now that you don't know which expert report is
- 9 the source of the data in Table J.1?
- 10 A. I'm reporting here what was true at
- 11 the time that I filed this report, and at that
- 12 time these data had been provided to me by
- $^{13}$   $\,$  counsel, and I had been -- they had -- counsel
- 4 had indicated to me that they would be in
- 15 reports disclosed on April 15th.
- I do not know whether in the
- $^{17}$  interim -- for example, this report is dated
- 18 April 3rd. I don't know whether there is any
- 19 subsequent report or whether -- or what exactly,
- $_{\rm 20}$   $\,$  so I literally don't know any more than that I
- was told that the report would be filed on
- 22 April 15th. And I'm accurately saying what I
- was told here.
- Q. Okay. You're not independently

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 600

#### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- 1 me ask you that.
- In this model you do not attempt to
- 3 uniquely attribute harm between the different
- 4 types of defendants in this lawsuit, right?
- $^{\rm 5}$  MR. KO: Object to the form.
- $^{\rm 6}$   $\,$  A. In the model that I develop as a
- 7 whole, there is nothing that says how the harm
- gets attributed to any particular defendant.
- 9 The model can then take as an input
- the percentage of shipments associated with
- misconduct of all the parties as a whole, some
  of the parties, some particular group of
- parties, and then use that to come up with an
- output. But I myself do not come up with that
- 15 attribution.
- 16 BY MR. KNAPP:
- Q. And in this model, Appendix J, you're
- $^{18}\,$   $\,$  not attempting to and you do not uniquely
- $^{\rm 19}$   $\,$  attribute harm, any of the harms that you
- 20 analyzed, to any particular defendant, correct?
- MR. KO: Object to the form. Asked
- 22 and answered.
- 23 A. That's correct. Appendix J is not
  - looking at any single defendant. It's merely

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- 1 qualified to opine on whether the defendants --
- whether any of the defendants here violated the
- 3 CSA, right?
- A. I am not making a determination as to
- whether the defendants violated the CSA.
- Q. And we talked about unique attribution
- 7 of harms in connection with the report as a
- 8 whole, but I want to ask you specifically to the
- 9 model in Appendix J.
- You do not attempt to uniquely
- 11 attribute harm between any different type of
- 12 defendant in Appendix J, correct?
- MR. KO: Object to the form.
- 14 A. Can you just explain by you mean --
- what you mean by "you do not attempt to
- distribute to any particular type of defendant,"
- 17 what you mean by "type of defendant" in that
- 18 sentence?
- 19 BY MR. KNAPP:
- Q. You said distribute, and I may have
- 21 said distribute. I meant uniquely attribute,
- 22 with an A, not a D.
- But when I say type of defendant, I
- 24 mean manufacturer, distributor, pharmacy, so let

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 601

- 1 showing how to take an estimate of
- distributors' -- in this case an estimate that
- was provided to me of distributors' misconduct
- 4 and calculate the harms that result from that.
- 5 And nothing in Appendix J is specific to any
- 6 single defendant.
- 7 MR. KNAPP: Why don't we take just a
- 8 five-minute break, and I'll be turning over the
- 9 mic here.
- 10 THE VIDEOGRAPHER. The time is
- 11 2:19 p.m., and we're off the record.
- 12 (Whereupon, a recess was taken.)
- 13 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: The time is
- 14~~2:36~p.m., and we're on the record.
- 15 EXAMINATION
- 16 BY MR. HALLER:
- Q. Good afternoon, Professor Cutler. I'm
- 18 David Haller. We've just had a chance to meet
- $^{19}\,\,$  very briefly just before we went on the record.
- You will not be as impressed by my econometric
- knowledge as you were by Mr. Knapp's, so I hope
- you'll be a little patient with me.
  - A. I will do my best.
- Q. Now, near the end of your analysis,

  Golkow Litigation Services

- $^{\rm 1}$   $\,$  one of the things you arrive at is a percent
- impact, right, a percent of harms attributable
- 3 to defendants' misconduct, and your endpoint
- 4 there is a percent impact, correct?
- 5 A. That is correct. I estimate an
- 6 endpoint which is the percentage of harms which
- 7 are attributable to defendants' misconduct.
- Q. And then your final step is to apply
- 9 that percentage to certain assumed dollars spent
- by the counties in various areas, correct?
- 11 A. I do not apply it specifically to the
- dollars spent by the counties. The application
- $^{\rm 13}$   $\,$  to the dollars spent by the counties is in
- Professor McGuire's report.
- Q. What do you -- what do you apply the
- 16 percent impact to?
- 17 A. What I estimate in my report is the
- 18 percentage of the activities of these agencies
- $^{\rm 19}$   $\,$  that resulted from misconduct on the part of
- 20 defendants.
- Q. So if I, for example, refer you to
- 22 Table 3.13 on Page 70 of your report, you can
- see there on the right-hand column the percent
- 24 impact percentages that you calculated and

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 604

#### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- indicating the impact of defendants' misconduct
- on the harms.
- 3 So that is a number that is then
- $^{4}$  taken, and then that percentage is combined with
- $^{\rm 5}$   $\,$  data that is directly from Cuyahoga and Summit
- 6 County to estimate the specific harms in each
- $^{7}$  division for each of the relevant agencies.
- 8 BY MR. HALLER:
- 9 Q. My question is whether you applied the
- $^{\rm 10}$   $\,$  exact same percent impact both to the Cuyahoga
- 11 divisions and to the Summit divisions.
- MR. KO: Object to the form.
- ${\tt 13}$   ${\tt A.}$  Yes, because this part is based on the
- 14 national model, these percentages are applied to
- $^{\rm 15}$   $\,$  both Cuyahoga and to Summit County.
- 16 BY MR. HALLER:
- Q. And you understand that the shipments
- $^{18}\,\,$  into Cuyahoga and Summit were not identical
- 19 through the relevant period, is that right?
- MR. KO: Object to the form.
- 21 Relevance.
- 22 A. That's --
- MR. KO: Go ahead and answer.
- THE WITNESS: I'm sorry. I'm sorry.

- Highly Confidential Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

  1 believe to be attributable to the defendants'
- 2 misconduct, is that right?
- A. That's correct. Column M has the
- 4 percentage of harms attributable to defendants'
- 5 misconduct under the first approach that's
- 6 utilized.
- 7 Q. And are those percent impacts that you
- calculated, are those for Cuyahoga County or for
- 9 Summit County?
- 10 A. These percent impacts are for the
- average county, in this case the average large
- 12 county. They then -- so that's -- that's a sort
- of average among the set of large counties.
- .4 They then get applied to the specific
- 15 utilization of the individual counties, Summit
- 16 and Cuyahoga.
- Q. So in this case you use the same
- 18 identical percent impact for both Cuyahoga and
- 19 Summit Counties, is that right?
- 20 MR. KO: Object to the form.
- 21 A. Let me just be very careful in my
- 22 phrasing. This part is from what is the impact
- of shipments on harms, and then what is the
- 24 impact of misconduct on shipments. So it's

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 605

#### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- 1 I'm sorrv.
- MR. KO: I'm sorry. Object to the
- 3 form.
- 4 Go ahead and answer.
- 5 A. That is correct, the shipments into
- 6 Cuyahoga and Summit were different.
- 7 BY MR. HALLER:
- 8 Q. And, in fact, as Professor Gruber
- <sup>9</sup> illustrates in his report, the shipments into
- 10 Cuyahoga were below the national average, and
- 11 the shipments into Summit were above the
- 12 national average, isn't that right?
- MR. KO: Object to the form. Object
- 14 to the extent it mischaracterizes the entire
- 15 relevant time period that Dr. Gruber measures in
- 16 his report.
- But you can go ahead and answer.
- 18 A. I don't remember the specifics. I
- 19 know that both -- as we said earlier, I believe
- 20 both Summit and Cuyahoga are near the average
- 21 shipments, but I don't remember precisely which
- 22 side of the average they would be on.
- 23 BY MR. HALLER:

Golkow Litigation Services

Q. Professor Cutler, I've handed you

```
what's been marked as Cutler Exhibit 16. It's
the report of Professor Gruber.

(Whereupon, Cutler Exhibit Number 16
was marked for identification.)

BY MR. HALLER:
```

Q. Can you turn to Page 43? And can you see from that -- from the Figure 1.10 on that

8 page that the shipments into Cuyahoga were below

the national average throughout the relevant

period, whereas the shipments into Summit County

 $^{\rm 11}$   $\,$  were for the most part above the national

12 average, with some exceptions?

 $^{13}$  A. Yes, that is correct.

Q. And throughout the period, the

shipments into Summit on an MME per capita per

day, throughout the entire period, the shipments

17 into Summit were higher than those into

18 Cuyahoga, correct?

19 A. Yes, that is correct.

 ${\tt Q.}$  And even though the shipments as

between the two counties were substantially

different, you nonetheless thought it

23 appropriate to apply the exact same percent

impact in your analysis, is that right?

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 608

#### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- ${\tt 1}$   ${\tt A.}$   ${\tt The}$  answer is yes, and that is because
- $^{2}$  it is the more reasonable thing to do
- 3 econometrically.
- 4 BY MR. HALLER:
- Q. Thank you. I'm always willing to let
- 6 you have a chance to explain your yes or your
- $^{7}\,\,$  no, but I'd like to get the yes or no, and then
- 8 we can move on a little more quickly.
- 9 A. My apologies. I thought I had.
- Q. Okay. Maybe you did.
- 11 A. It clearly slipped my mind.
- Q. Okay. You might have. I don't have
- $^{\rm 13}$   $\,$  the little transcript in front of me.
- MR. KO: It's right here if you want
- <sup>15</sup> it.
- MR. HALLER: That's all right. I can
- only look at so many screens at once.
- MR. KO: All right.
- MR. HALLER: Unlike Mr. Knapp, I
- can't, like, think and look at the same time,
- and listen.
- MR. KO: Let's not give him too much
- credit.
- MR. KNAPP: I know.

```
Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review
```

```
MR. KO: Object to the form.
```

- A. Remember that what these are is --
- 3 what these percentages are are the percentage of
- 4 the harms that are due to the misconduct that
- 5 come from looking across -- that come from
- 6 looking across the country. So in that case
- 7 there's really only one estimate that one can
- 8 come up with econometrically from that, which is
- 9 an average for the country.
- 10 BY MR. HALLER:

11

- Q. All right. So my question is that you
- 12 applied the exact same percent impact for both
- 13 Cuyahoga and for Summit even though the
- shipments into those counties were significantly
- 15 different, right, because, for the reason you
- said, you're applying a national average, right?
- MR. KO: Object to the form.
- 18 A. I'm using the same percentage because
- 19 the national average is the one that is
- 20 econometrically the more relevant one here.
- 21 BY MR. HALLER:
- Q. And is the answer to my question yes?
- MR. KO: Objection. Asked and
- 24 answered.

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 609

Page 611

- MR. KO: Walk out of here with a big
- 2 head.
- 3 BY MR. HALLER:
- Q. And a similar question, which is you
- $^{\rm 5}$   $\,$  applied the exact same percent impact to
- 6 determine harms in Cuyahoga and Summit even
- $^{7}$  though opioid mortality in those two counties
- 8 was different, correct? Again, because you're
- gusing a national average, right?
- 10 A. In this particular step, I'm applying
- the same percentage. As you know, these then
- get applied to detailed data from Cuyahoga and
- 13 Summit that are county-specific.
- 14 Q. In terms of the impact from the
- $^{\rm 15}$   $\,$  defendants' misconduct, you used the same
- $^{\rm 16}$   $\,\,$  percent, but then you apply that to what you
- 17 think are different levels of opioid-related
- $^{18}\,$   $\,$  activity in the different divisions, correct?
- 19 A. That's correct, those are applied to
- differences in opioid -- to opioid-related
  activity that differs across the two counties.
- Q. Now, looking at the same table, 3.13,
- 23 in column A there's a list of actual mortality
- 24 figures. Are those mortality figures for

# Case: 1:17-md-02804-DAP Doc #: 1976-10 Filed: 07/24/19 61 of 81. PageID #: 219312

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

Summit, or for Cuyahoga, or for neither?

- In column A, the actual mortality data
- are for the set of counties as a whole.
- So those are also national averages in
- that column, is that right?
- Technically they're not national
- averages because we're using only the large
- counties. So this is the actual mortality
- within large counties that are analyzed in the
- model
- 11 Q. The average for the large counties, is
- that right?
- 13 A. That is correct. It is the average
- for the large counties.
- 15 Q. And do you know whether Summit and
- 16 Cuyahoga's actual mortality exceed or are less
- 17 than any of the figures in column A?
- I know that after 2010, opioid-related
- 19 mortality in both Summit and Cuyahoga increased
- 2.0 quite rapidly into amongst the highest tier of
- counties that we examined.
- In the period -- column A specifically
- 23 is referring to the period before 2010. And I
- don't recall exactly where they are relative to

Golkow Litigation Services

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- everywhere in accordance with your coefficient,
- 2 how do you explain the fact that Cuyahoga's
- mortality went into what you said was the
- highest tier, as did Summit's, even though
- Cuyahoga's shipments were significantly below
- Summit's?
- A. What the data and the model that I
- estimate and other models in the literature
- estimate are that initially people took and
- 10 became addicted to prescription opioids. After
- 2010, the increase in price and decreased
- availability of prescription opioids led people
- 13 to substitute, to wish to substitute into
- illegal opioids, first heroin and then fentanyl.
- 15 That was economically an increase in demand for
- illegal opioids. That increase in demand would
- be related to the overall extent of prescription
- opioid addiction abuse as well as to utilization
- 19 of specific substances, for example, OxyContin
- or oxycodone, as shown in the papers that are
- referenced.

18

- 22 The increase in demand differed across
- areas, some areas somewhat higher, some areas
- somewhat lower. How an increase in demand

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- the mean. I do recall that they were not very
- far from the mean amongst counties.
- Q. And you said that their mortality went
- into one of the highest tiers after 2010. Were
- you referring to both counties, or one of them,
- and to what extent?
- A. So I don't have the exact chart in my
- report so I want to be careful and indicate that
- I'm giving a recollection as opposed to citing a
- specific fact which would be in the report.
- 11 My recollection is that mortality
- 12 increased very significantly in both Cuyahoga
- 13 and Summit Counties. As I say, my guess is it
- would be in Professor Gruber's report, and so
- I'd be happy to look through it -- or I would
- 16 want to look through it to confirm that
- 17 statement.
- Ο. As we saw previously, the shipments
- 19 into Cuyahoga were below the national average,
- correct? 2.0
- 21 A. That's correct. Professor Gruber's
- report showed that shipments into Cuyahoga were
- a little bit below the national average.
- Q. And if shipments affect mortality

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 613

#### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- translates into an increase in quantity depends
- on the elasticity of supply as well as on the
- change in demand.
- So what we had in different areas were
- changing demand for illegal substances. In some
- areas there was a ready market providing illegal
- medications -- or excuse me, illegal substances
- and/or the ability to obtain and supply those
- illegal substances rapidly. And so in those
- 10 markets, there would have been an increase in
- 11 the quantity of use of illegal substances that
- might be greater than in other areas where
- 13 either the supply was more difficult to obtain
- 14 or the markets for supply were less thick, or
- 15 there were other things that prevented or
- discouraged people from moving into those.
- So the structural break in the market
- 18 in 2010 means that there's a lot more
- 19 heterogeneity in the use of illegal opioids
- after 2010 simply because the conditions of
- 21 supply differ across different markets.

- 22 Q. Did you do any analysis by which you
- can specify the differences between Cuyahoga and
- Summit such that they both ended up in what you

- $^{\rm 1}$   $\,$  refer to as the highest tier of mortality, and
- yet their shipments during the relevant period
- 3 were significantly different?
- 4 MR. KO: Object to the form.
- 5 A. Unfortunately, to do the full
- 6 econometric analysis here unfortunately would
- 7 require data on the nature of the illegal market
- in different areas, how extensive it was
- beforehand, the ability to obtain different
- 10 types of medications, the ability to distribute
- them in different ways more or less efficiently;
- 12 that is, at low cost.
- Data on those are not available.
- They're not available in an area. They're not
- 15 available across areas. So the econometric
- 16 analysis one would want to use is not available
- 17 to be used in this case.
- 18 BY MR. HALLER:
- 19 Q. Did you make any attempt to do an
- $^{\rm 20}$   $\,$  analysis of the type I just described that did
- $^{21}\,$   $\,$  not rely on crime data of the type that you've
- 22 just referenced?
- $^{23}\,$  A. I'm sorry. Can you repeat the
- 24 question, sir?

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 61

#### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- due to illegal opioids, where a lot more of the
- deaths were due to legal opioids. And so
- 3 economically it was reasonable to estimate the
- 4 model through that period of time, whereas
- 5 economically it was not reasonable to estimate
- 6 it after that period of time.
- $^{7}\,$  Q. So let's focus on the period 2010 and
- 8 prior. Did you make any attempt to do any
- $^{9}$  analysis that would explain differences between
- 10 Cuyahoga and Summit such that they had similar
- $^{11}\,$  levels of mortality but significantly different
- 12 levels of shipments?
- $\,$  A. So we have the -- the model that would
- be most informative to that question is the
- 15 direct model for opioid mortality rate changes
- 16 from 1993, '95, to 2009, '10. And so what that
- 17 model does is it looks at the impact of
- $^{\mbox{\footnotesize 18}}$   $\,$  shipments per capita on mortality rates, and
- 19 then controls for a number of other factors.
- 20 And I think the question that you're
- asking is do those controls for other factors
- $^{\rm 22}$   $\,$  help to understand the difference between how
- 23 shipments in the two counties are related
  - relative to how mortality in the two counties

- Highly Confidential Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review
  - Q. I think you said that the reason, or

one of the reasons you didn't do any analysis to

- 3 explain the difference as between Cuyahoga and
- 4 Summit is that you didn't have the crime data
- 5 that you would have liked in order to do that,
- 6 is that right?
- A. It's not the crime data. It's data on
- 8 the supply conditions in the market. For
- 9 example, how easy was it for people who were
- moving illegal drugs to be able to obtain --
- 11 people who were selling illegal drugs to be able
- $^{12}$  to obtain them, to be able to communicate with
- customers efficiently, to be able to have access
- 14 to products as appropriate and so on.
- So it's not necessarily the crime,
- 16 it's the market which -- clearly the market is
- 17 engaged in illegal activity, but it's not the
- 18 crime outcome that would be the defining feature
- 19 there.
- Q. So you were able to do your national
- 21 level regression without that data, correct?
- 22 A. That's correct. The national level
- 23 analysis goes up to the period of 2010 where
- $^{24}$  there was not a very significant role for deaths

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 617

#### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- 1 are related.
- I haven't done the specific analysis
- 3 that you are suggesting, which is to see after
- 4 controlling for these other factors whether one
- 5 can help -- whether that -- how that sheds light
- or what light that sheds on the relative
- 7 difference in the change in the mortality rate
- 8 in two counties in comparison to the relative
- <sup>9</sup> difference in the shipments of opioids to those
- $^{\rm 10}$   $\,$  areas. It is something that could be done, but
- 11 I have not done so.
- 12 Q. I think in response to one of the
- 13 questions from Mr. Knapp you suggested -- and my
- 14 notes might not be perfect on this -- that it
- 15 was impossible to have a coefficient for each
- 16 county, is that right?

- 17 A. That's correct. There's only one
- observation per county here. So the regression
- 19 has 400 observations. Each county is
- 20 represented once. So this is, if you will,
- 21 looking at a scatterplot of what is the change
- 22 in mortality -- opioid-related mortality in the
- county as related to shipments of opioids to the
- 24 county while adjusting for the many other

- factors that go on.
- But each county is in this regression
- only once, so there's no way from this to
- estimate a separate relationship between
- shipments per capita and mortality in any single
- county as it would compare to a different
- county.
- Q. But if you wanted to do an analysis of
- Summit versus Cuyahoga, you could do a panel
- regression to examine that relationship,
- 11 correct?
- 12 A. That is correct. So a different
- 13 methodology would be to use a panel data model
- where one took data for Summit and saw whether
- 15 one could explain the increase in mortality by
- shipments in Summit, and then compared that to a 16
- 17 model estimated for Cuyahoga where one would see
- whether the increase in shipments in Cuyahoga
- 19 were related to mortality in Cuyahoga.
- 2.0 So with that kind of panel model for
- the two -- for each of those two counties, that
- would be a different way of estimating the
- 23 relationship between shipments and mortality in
- the two counties.

Golkow Litigation Services

#### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- high-frequency sense, that is, year to year,
- it's very difficult to know how to make that
- assumption because the harms from opioid use in
- any one year may not translate into -- or the
- deaths from opioid use starting in any one year
- may not translate -- may not be apparent until
- several years later.
- So it would require a lot more in the
- degree of assumptions to make -- to estimate a
- model that way. As a result, I concluded that 10
- econometrically this was a much superior method
- than to do individual county time series
- 13 analysis.
- 14 O. And are those -- is that the totality
- 15 of the reasons why you think a panel analysis
- wouldn't be appropriate and why you didn't do
- 17 it?
- 18 MR. KO: Object to the form.
- 19 A. I just want to be clear. What you had
- suggested was to do a model for each county
- 21 separately. That's not a panel model in quite
- 22 the same way that you're -- the word panel model
- refers to something different. So I was giving
  - you an explanation as to why one would not want

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- But you didn't do that, correct?
- I didn't do that. And I judged this
- model to be superior economically, and so let me
- just give you a little bit of a sense about why
- that's the case.
- First, the time series data on which
- those models would be based would be a very
- short time series for each county, so it would
- really only have, for example, 11 years if one
- wanted to look by specific type of opioid
- 11 mortality, or 15, roughly, years if one wanted
- 12 to look for any opioid mortality rate.
- 13 And, in general, econometrically you
- don't want to be estimating models where you
- 15 want to be controlling for lots of independent
- 16 variables with very short time periods like
- 17 that. That's not something that economically
- one would want to do.
- 19 In addition, in a model like that, one
- 2.0 would have to make very stringent assumptions
- 21 about what is the relationship between --
- exactly between shipments in any one year and
- mortality in any set of subsequent years. And
- doing that in a very -- what's called a

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 621

#### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- to do a model separately by -- for each county.
- BY MR. HALLER:
- Okay. So you were addressing the
- question of whether you could do a time series
- for each county separately?
  - That's correct. Α.
- Okay.
- That's the answer that I was giving.
- I apologize if that's not the question you asked
- 10

16

18

21

- 11 Q. That's fine.
- And that's something that someone
- could have done, but you didn't do it because
- 14 you think there's not enough years to do that
- 15 well, correct?
  - A. That's one reason.
- And then the other reason why is
- because it would require making very specific
- 19 assumptions about the timing of when shipments

relationship that one doesn't have to make over

- affect mortality in a particular time
- 22 a longer period of time.
- Q. What is your assumption about the time
- period by which it takes shipments to affect

```
mortality?
         A. I'm not really making an assumption
    about that. I'm looking at the totality, or in
    this case the average of the shipments over the
    entire time period. So I don't -- so I'm
    explicitly not specifying what an exact
    relationship would be like, in part because I
    don't have a very firm basis for doing so.
         Q. So to get us on the same page, so we
    just discussed a time series that could have
11
    been done, but you didn't do for the reasons you
12
    stated
13
              Another suggested way that I had to do
    this, if you wanted to look at these two
15
    counties separate and apart from the national
16
    level, sort of total county level analysis, is
17
    you could have done a panel regression which
    included these two counties, either just those
    two counties or with a few other counties, to
19
    assess the individual affect of shipments on
2.0
21
    these counties, correct?
22
              MR. KO: Object to the form.
         A. That's correct. One could have done a
^{24}\,\, panel model where one allowed the coefficient on
```

Golkow Litigation Services

```
Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review
          A. This is a cross-section analysis, so
   it's not a panel because each observation is
    here only once.
               So if you -- if I'm understanding your
    question correctly, which is you, David, clearly
    feel comfortable estimating this with 400
     observations, how many observations would have
    been too few, I don't -- there's no hard and
    fast econometric statistics rule that says when
10
    is there too few.
11
               In general, we have a lot of
    independent variables. We have something like
13
    45 independent variables in this model. That's
    a lot. And so you need a reasonable amount of
14
15
     data in order to estimate that. You need
     obviously at least 45, but you need many more
     observations than that in order to estimate this
18
    model
19
               So the more things you want to control
     for, which as we've discussed we wanted to
21 control for a lot, the more observations that
22
    you need, and the less you can rely on very,
```

```
shipments to differ between these counties and
    other counties.
              Again, that faces the same issue,
    which is that in order to identify the effect
    for these counties, one would, in essence, be
    using roughly 15 years of data. So you'd be
    looking for a different relationship between
    shipments and mortality in these counties
    relative to other counties, and you'd only have
    15 years of data to do so.
11
              In addition, you'd have to specify
12
    very strictly what that relationship looks like.
13
    And econometrically it's very difficult to
    estimate something with only 15 years of data in
15
    a time series context and really get a different
16
    estimate. That's not something that
17
    econometrically is a very comfortable regression
    to be estimating.
19
    BY MR. HALLER:
2.0
         Q. How many jurisdictions do you think
```

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

Golkow Litigation Services

24

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

MR. KO: Object to the form.

are too few to run the panel regression? I

mean, you thought 400 was plenty for your

analysis, right? How many is too few?

```
O. So do you have a view on what the
    minimum would be in order to do what you would
    believe to be a sufficient panel analysis by
    which one could derive coefficients for Summit
    and Cuyahoga?
              MR. KO: Object to the form.
         A. I don't have a specific number, so
    there's not a statistical number of counties
    that one would give. But, in general, you would
10
    have to do -- you would have to have -- if you
11
    wanted to make one group of counties have a
    different coefficient than another group of
13
    counties, you would need, in my estimation, far
14
    more than two counties to do that. I would be
    very surprised if the standard errors would
    permit doing that for just two counties.
    BY MR. HALLER:
18
         Q. Could you do it with five Ohio
19
    counties?
20
         A. So there's not a statistical basis in
    order to say yes or no. If you said to me as a
22
    scholar, suppose that someone submitted a paper
    and you were reviewing a paper where they have
```

estimated a panel model with five counties and a

very small sets of data.

- lot of controls and a time series relationship
- 2 that's complex to specify, I would be very
- 3 skeptical going in that that methodology would
- 4 yield results that I would judge to be credible.
- 5 BY MR. HALLER:
- 6 Q. Did you try or consider doing such a
- 7 panel analysis?
- A. I did not do a panel analysis. I did
- 9 not do a panel analysis. In terms of
- consideration, we talked about all sorts of ways
- $^{11}\,$  to do things, but I did not estimate a panel
- model or -- and certainly not a panel model
- that -- with separate coefficients for these
- 4 bellwether counties.
- Q. Professor Cutler, I want to circle
- 16 back to the question of the four counties that
- 17 you left out of your regression. Those were the
- 18 four counties that had the highest level of
- 19 shipments during the relevant period, correct?
- MR. KO: Object to the form.
- 21 A. Those four counties had not just the
- 22 highest level, but extremely high levels, so
- 3 they were very different from the other counties
- 24 that were included.

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 62

Page 630

#### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- four counties did or did not have the four
- 2 highest levels of opioid mortality change, is
- 3 that right?
- 4 A. I do not know exactly where they fall
- in the distribution of mortality rate changes.
- 6 Q. Do you -- is it your recollection that
- $^{7}\,\,$   $\,$  not all of them were in the top four for opioid
- 8 mortality change?
- $^{\rm 9}$   $\,$  A. I don't recall. And so rather than
- saying something incorrect, let me just repeat
- ${\tt 11}$   ${\tt that}$  I don't recall exactly where they stood in
- 12 that.
- $_{\rm 13}$  Q. Is there something in your report you
- 14 can refer to to determine what the -- whether
- $^{15}$  those four excluded counties had the highest
- level of opioid mortality change or not?
- 17 A. Unfortunately, no, I don't believe I
- $^{18}\,\,$  included any specific analysis of those four
- 19 counties in either the report or the
- 20 supplemental data appendix.
- Q. So in your direct model, when you
- 22 excluded those four counties, you said that this
- change was small to your coefficient, but
- directionally, once you excluded them, did the

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- 1 BY MR. HALLER:
- O. And I take it they did not have the
- 3 four highest levels of opioid mortality change,
- 4 is that right?
- A. I don't recall exactly the opioid
- 6 mortality change in those -- with those four
- 7 counties. I do recall that the regression
- 8 coefficients were not very materially different
- 9 when those four observations were included or
- 10 excluded
- And so as an econometrician, one of
- 12 the things that you always do is you look for
- outliers in the data, and to the extent there
- are outliers, you need to decide whether they're
- 15 appropriately included or not included.
- When the results don't differ much,
- you don't have to worry about it so much, so I
- 18 didn't have to inspect each one individually.
- 19 But given what I knew about potential for
- 20 transshipments and given the very significant
- outlier status of those counties, I made the
- 22 decision not to include them in these models.
- O. So to go back to my question, you
- don't know as we sit here today whether those

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 629

- 1 coefficient go up or go down?
- MR. KO: Object to the form.
- 3 A. I don't remember, but I also
- $^{4}$  suspect -- we kept iterating on these models in
- 5 terms of making sure that we were including as
- 6 many variables as we could and developing new
- 7 data to include and so on.
- 8 I believe that -- although I'm not
- 9 100 percent certain, I think that I had made the
- $^{10}$  decision to eliminate those four counties before
- 11 we reached the final set of variables that were
- 12 included here.
- So I don't have in hand and I'm not
- 14 sure I -- I'm not sure I knew for this final
- 15 specification what the impact was of excluding
- $^{\rm 16}$   $\,$  or including those four counties.
- 17 BY MR. HALLER:
- 0. Let's look at -- let me then ask a
- 19 question about the impact on the model as of the
- $^{\rm 20}$   $\,$  time that you measured the impact.
- Given the model in its state at that
- point when you excluded the four counties, what
- directionally happened to the coefficient? Did
- 24 it go up or go down?

MR. KO: Object to the form. I just want to clarify just to make the record clear that obviously Professor Cutler has a lot of models. I just want to make sure that the record is clear that we're talking about the direct regression model right now. MR. HALLER: Right. A. I do not recall exactly what happened to the coefficient. I'm sorry, I don't recall 11 that. 12 BY MR. HALLER: 13 Q. And is there anywhere in your report where we could look to see directionally what 15 happens if you include or exclude those four 16 counties? 17 A. No, there's nowhere in the report that has it, because I made the determination at some 19 point that it was more economically appropriate, 2.0 econometrically appropriate to exclude those 21 counties. So, therefore, I didn't focus on examining the difference in the regression model estimates with those counties included as opposed to excluded.

Golkow Litigation Services

#### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- the damages numbers of Mr. McGuire, correct? A. That is correct. If the coefficient here were to increase, that would increase the harms that result from misconduct on the part of defendants, and, therefore, that would increase the damage estimates that Professor McGuire estimates. Q. Can I refer you, please, to the Table J.1 that we were looking at earlier? What
- I'd -- what I'd like to do is compare the percentages that are on Table J.1 with the
- percentages that appear in column C of your
- Table 3.9 on Page 62.
- 14 Do you have any understanding as to
- 15 whether -- what the relationship is between the
- percentages that appear on J.1 as compared to
- the percentages that appear in column C of Table
- 18 3 92

10

- 19 In other words, are the shipments that
- are attributable to distributors' misconduct --
- 21 let me put that another way.
- 22 Are the shipments attributable to
- defendants' misconduct that appear in column C,
- are those a subset of the shipments attributable

- Highly Confidential Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review
  - you excluded four counties, but doesn't disclose

So your report discloses the fact that

- the directionality of any change that that
  - exclusion had on the model, correct?
  - A. That's correct. The report notes the
- exclusion. It does not present a specific
- analysis of that as indeed there -- let me just
- go back.
- 9 There are literally hundreds of
- decisions that had to be made about processing
- 11 the data, the analysis of the data. We were
- 12 discussing earlier with Mr. Knapp the specific
- time periods and so on. So there were literally
- hundreds of decisions.
- 15 I think a report that tried to
- 16 identify the impact of those hundreds of
- 17 decisions would have gone on for probably
- thousands of pages, and so I didn't -- I didn't
- 19 think that that was a very valuable thing to do.
- 2.0 Q. So because you don't know as we sit
- here today, let's assume that if the exclusion
- of those counties increased the coefficient,
- then that also would have increased your percent
- impact, and that ultimately would have increased

Golkow Litigation Services

- to distributors' misconduct in Table J.1, or are
- they like some sort of an overlapping Venn
- diagram, or what is the relationship between
- those two?
- MR. KO: Object to the form.
- A. Let me answer your question I think as
- I understand it, and you then please tell me if
- I'm not getting your question correctly.
- The estimates in column F of Table 3.9
- 10 come from Professor Rosenthal's analysis and
- 11 refer to the cumulative percent of shipments
- attributable to defendants' misconduct. Those
- 13 are her estimates based on looking at the data
- 14 that she does on the promotion of -- the
- 15 misconduct associated with the promotion of the
- drugs at issue here and then translating that
- through her econometric methodology into the
- 18 percentage of shipments that they would have --
- 19 that they resulted in.
- 20 Appendix -- Table J.1 in Appendix 3.J
- is an estimate of Mr. McCann about shipments --
- 22 percentage of shipments attributable to
- distributors' misconduct. I do not know -- and
- so it's not the entirety of the defendants in

- this case. It's just the distributors.
- I do not know how Mr. McCann went
- 3 about estimating this, so I did not see his
- 4 report. These numbers were given to me so that
- 5 I could demonstrate to the court how with data
- on the percentage of shipments attributable to
- 7 distributors' misconduct one could then estimate
- the harms that result from that.
- 9 So my analysis of these data is not to
- endorse them or not to say anything about them
- other than that with data like this, one could
- estimate the harms that result from
- 13 distributors' misconduct.
- 14 BY MR. HALLER:
- Q. You just referred to Mr. McCann a
- 16 couple times. Footnoting, you and Mr. Knapp
- 17 established that we don't know if these figures
- actually came from Mr. McCann, right?
- MR. KO: Object to the form.
- 20 BY MR. HALLER:
- Q. The J.1 numbers.
- MR. KO: Object to the form.
- 23 A. The only thing I can say here is
- 24 that --

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 63

#### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- those two numbers, or is 18 percent a part of
- 2 the 50 percent, or you don't know?
- $^{\rm 3}$  MR. KO: Object to the form.
- 4 A. The short answer is I don't know
- $^{\rm 5}$   $\,$  because I do not -- I do not have Dr. McCann's
- 6 calculations.
- 7 BY MR. HALLER:
- 8 Q. Now, did you make any effort to
- $^{\rm 9}$   $\,$  develop a unitary model that would -- you know,
- $^{\rm 10}$   $\,$  a direct model that would apply throughout the
- 11 time period including past 2010 through the
- 12 addition of additional variables such as maybe a
- 13 heroin price variable or a fentanyl availability
- 14 variable?
- MR. KO: Object to the form. Asked
- 16 and answered.
- A. The data that one would need to do
- 18 that is not price data. Price data are not the
- 19 appropriate ones there because the data that we
- 20 have through 2010 are shipments of opioids which
- 21 are a proxy for consumption of opioids.
- The comparable data that one would
- need post 2010 would be ideally consumption of
- total opioids, legal or illegal, or in the case

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- 1 BY MR. HALLER:
  - O. You got them from counsel?
  - A. I got them from counsel. That is the
- 4 one statement that I can say with certainty.
- Q. And I just wanted to say in your last
- 6 answer when you referred to Mr. McCann, that was
- 7 shorthand for you got them from counsel, right?
- A. That's --
- 9 MR. KO: Object to the form.
- A. That is correct. I do not wish to say
- 11 anything other than that.
- 12 BY MR. HALLER:
- Q. And my question is pretty simple, and
- 4 I think I know the answer, which is that you
- don't know, but I just want to make sure that
- 16 you don't know.
- So if we look, for example, at 1997,
- 18 Ms. Rosenthal says that 18 percent of shipments
- 19 are attributable to defendants' misconduct.
- 20 Counsel says that 50 percent of shipments are
- 21 attributable to distributors' misconduct.
- 22 Are those the same shipments or are
- they two -- are different shipments that add up?
- $^{24}\,\,$  Like is the total number of shipments, do we add

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 637

#### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- of the proxy, shipments to an area of opioids,
- 2 legal and illegal. So one actually needs the
- quantity data, not the price data, to do the
- 4 regression.
- 5 BY MR. HALLER:
- 6 Q. Did you read the transcript of
- 7 Professor Gruber's deposition?
- 8 A. No, I have not read the transcript of
- 9 Professor Gruber's deposition.
- 10 Q. And have you spoken to Professor
- 11 Gruber in between the time of his deposition and
- 12 yours?
- A. I have not spoken with Professor
- 14 Gruber between the time of his deposition and
- 15 mine.
- Q. Did you read Mr. Gruber's report --
- 17 his final report after it was issued?
- 8 A. Yes, I did read Professor Gruber's
- 19 final report.
- Q. Did you read any drafts of Professor
- Gruber's report prior to its being issued?
- 22 A. Yes, I did read drafts of Professor

Q. And when you read Professor Gruber's

- Gruber's report prior to when it was issued.
- Golkow Litigation Services

- report, was there -- when you read the draft,
- did you -- was there anything that you thought
- was incorrect that you asked him to correct?
- MR. KO: I'm going to instruct -- at
- this point instruct Professor Cutler not to
- respond to the extent any of those
- communications involved counsel or with counsel.
- BY MR. HALLER:
- 9 Q. My question is non-substantive.
- Did you have a correction or did you
- 11 not have a correction to any of his drafts?
- 12 MR. KO: Well, and I'm instructing you
- 13 to the extent that these purported corrections
- involved communications with or involving
- 15 counsel, I'd instruct you not to answer.
- 16 A. All of these communications involved
- 17 counsel.
- BY MR. HALLER:
- 19 O. Focusing on Professor Gruber's final
- 2.0 report, is there anything in it that you think
- 21 is wrong?
- A. There's nothing in Professor Gruber's
- report that I think is incorrect.
- 24 Q. And do you agree with all the

Golkow Litigation Services

#### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- Α. Yes. I do see that.
- Do you agree with that statement?
- MR. KO: Object to the form, and
- object to the extent it mischaracterizes the
- complete sentence of Paragraph 74 in the Gruber
- report.
- What Professor Gruber is talking about
- in this sentence is that he's making the point
- that per capita shipments, many of which are
- 10 associated with prescriptions, although, as we
- 11 were talking about earlier, not everyone is
- associated with its own prescription, but many
- 13 of which are associated with prescriptions bears
- little relationship to medical need. That 14
- 15 statement that per capita shipments bears little
- relationship to medical need is something that I
- agree with.
- 18 BY MR. HALLER:
- 19 Q. My question is, do you agree with the
- clause in the middle of the sentence which says
- that "Prescription activity drives shipments to
- 22 an area"?
- 23 MR. KO: Clause relative to what? I'm
- going to object to the form, and also object to

- statements in Professor Gruber's report?
- I agree with all the conclusions that

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- Professor Gruber reaches. I think when you say
- do I agree with all of the statements, I
- don't -- what I hear when you say that is do you
- agree with every sentence that Professor Gruber
- has written. And I don't know for sure whether,
- just because I haven't -- I didn't do that, I
- don't know for sure whether if you chose every
- single sentence I would agree with it. But his
- 11 conclusions I certainly agree with.
- 12 Q. Professor Gruber in Paragraph 74 says
- that prescriptions drive shipments to an area.
- Do you agree with that?
- 15 MR. KO: Let him get there.
- 16 A. I'm sorry. I'm sorry. Can you just
- 17 point me to the specific --
- BY MR. HALLER:
- 19 Yes. In Paragraph 74 on Page 52 in
- 2.0 the second line, Professor Gruber says,
- "Prescription activity" -- and I'm going to omit
- the word "which" -- but "Prescription activity
- drives shipments to an area."
- 24 Do you see that?

Golkow Litigation Services

#### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- the extent it mischaracterizes the complete
- sentence in Paragraph 74 of the Gruber report.
- A. I do not read Professor Gruber's
- sentence to mean that he believes that
- prescriptions are independent variable and that
- the prescriptions explain shipments
- independently of any misconduct on the part of
- defendants.
- That is, put another way, I do not
- 10 believe that Professor Gruber believes the
- 11 causal chain -- I do not read the sentence as
- Professor Gruber suggesting that the causal
- 13 chain begins with a prescription and not -- and,
- therefore -- and I do not read this as him 14
- 15 saying that the causal chain does not begin with
- misconduct on the part of the defendants.
- BY MR. HALLER:
- 18 Well, let's put aside causality for a Ο.
- 19 moment. Do you believe that prescription
- activity is very highly correlated with
- 21 shipments?

- 22 The data that we have from Professor
- Rosenthal's report as well as -- I believe other
- data in the literature, but certainly in

- Professor Rosenthal's report is that
- prescriptions track shipments very well over
- 3 time
- Q. So with regard to your direct model,
- if instead of using shipments you had used
- prescription activity, if you had data for
- county-by-county prescription activity, do you
- believe that your model would generate
- substantially the same coefficient with
- prescription activity driving opioid mortality?
- 11 MR. KO: Object to the form.
- 12 Objection, scope.
- 13 A. The coefficient would certainly be
- different. The coefficient is in terms of the
- relevant units.
- 16 So in the case of the shipments to the
- 17 area, the units are milligrams of morphine
- equivalent per capita. In the case of
- 19 prescriptions, it might be something like number
- 2.0 of prescriptions per capita. Those units are
- not the same, so the coefficients should be
- extremely -- would be expected to be very
- different from those regressions.
- BY MR. HALLER:

Golkow Litigation Services

#### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- come from prescriptions themselves or those that
- come from all shipments to all the retail
- categories that are picked up in ARCOS.
- BY MR. HALLER:
- So we established a moment ago that
- prescription activity is very highly correlated
- with shipments, right? That's what you've said.
- A. Certainly in aggregate they're very
- highly correlated.
- 10 Q. So don't you have the belief that if
- you pulled out shipments from your direct model
- and dropped in prescription activity which is
- 13 very highly correlated that your model would
- show substantially the same result? 14
- 15 MR. KO: Object to the form.
- BY MR. HALLER:
- 17 Same relationship?
- 18 MR. KO: Objection to the form.
- 19 Objection to scope.
- 20 You're asking me to speculate about an
- econometric analysis with different variables.
- 22 What I'd really like to do is to get more
- information on not just the aggregate time
- series relationship between them, but on the

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- So what if -- what if we convert the
- prescriptions to milligram equivalents.
- milligram morphine equivalents, my question is,
- if you had run your direct regression using
- prescription activity, do you believe that it
- would result in substantially the same
- coefficient in relation to driving opioid
- mortality?
- MR. KO: Objection, form. Objection,
- 10 scope.
- 11 A. I don't want to hazard a guess as to
- what the coefficient would be. In general --
- and I also want -- would want to compare the two
- series. The ARCOS data includes, I believe it
- 15 is six different categories of where drugs are
- shipped to. The prescriptions may only capture
- 17 one of those areas or potentially more than one.
- In order to judge those two, which,
- first off, I don't -- I don't have an 19
- 2.0 econometric way to estimate whether they would
- be similar. But in order to judge those two,
- what I would want to see is which one is picking
- up more of what we think would be the shipments
- that would be associated with harms, those that

Golkow Litigation Services

#### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- cross-sectional relationship between them before
- I make that -- before I make a statement about
- that. The aggregate time series correlation is
- not the correlation that would be relevant for
- the hypothetical that you're suggesting.
- BY MR. HALLER:
- So the short answer is you don't know,
- is that right?
- MR. KO: Object to the form.
- 10 BY MR HALLER

15

- 11 Q. You'd need more data to know; you
- wanted to look -- you'd want to look at it a
- little more closely?
- 14 MR. KO: Object to the form.
- A. The short answer is that in order to consider any change in the model, in any model,
- not just this model, in any model that one does
- 18 as an economist and as an applied economist, you
- 19 need to understand exactly the data that you're
- using. And it's hazardous to speculate about
- what an empirical relationship ought to be
- before you do the analysis.
- BY MR. HALLER:

Golkow Litigation Services

Q. Did you make any effort to run your

# Case: 1:17-md-02804-DAP Doc #: 1976-10 Filed: 07/24/19 70 of 81. PageID #: 219321

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

```
direct model using prescriptions instead of
    shipments?
              MR. KO: Objection. Asked and
    answered.
         Α.
              No, we did not have the data with
    which we could estimate the model with
    prescriptions.
              MR. HALLER: Why don't we go off the
    record. We might have one more switch.
              THE VIDEOGRAPHER: The time is
11
    3:29 p.m., and we're off the record.
12
              (Whereupon, a recess was taken.)
              THE VIDEOGRAPHER: The time is
    3:31 p.m., and we're on the record.
15
                   EXAMINATION
16
    BY MR. GEISE:
              Good afternoon, Professor Cutler. My
17
    name is Steve Geise. We had a chance to meet
    earlier in the deposition. I'm with the Jones
19
2.0
    Day law firm, and I represent Walmart in this
21
             Can you just spell your last name for
         A.
```

Golkow Litigation Services

me?

Page 64

#### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

Q. I sure can. It's G-E-I-S-E.

- during your deposition look to, in particular,
- 2 the reformulation of OxyContin in 2010, correct?
- 3 A. They certainly used the reformulation
- 4 of OxyContin to understand the trends in markets
- $^{\rm 5}$   $\,$  and harms associated with opioids, in particular  $\,$
- 6 the transition from legal to illegal opioids.
- $^{7}\,\,$  Q. And you would agree that the purpose
- 8 of a reformulation of an abuse-deterrent form of
- $^{9}\,\,$  a drug is to deter abuse of the drug, is that
- 10 accurate?
- MR. KO: Object to the form.
- 12 A. My understanding was that the idea was
- $^{\rm 13}$   $\,$  to reduce the abuse associated with the drug.
- 14 BY MR. GEISE:
- Q. Was it known to healthcare economists
- $^{16}$  in 2010 that a reduction in a prescription drug
- of abuse could cause a thickening in an illicit
- 18 market for drugs?
- MR. KO: If you can speak as to all
- 20 healthcare economists.
- Object to the form.
- 22 A. There has been a literature for quite
- 23 some time on substitution across different types
- of drugs -- across different -- excuse me,

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- A. Thank you, sir.
  - O. Professor Cutler, we don't have a lot
- 3 of time left, and the good news is I don't have
- 4 a lot of questions, but I do have a few
- 5 follow-ups on some of the things you've talked
- 6 about either yesterday or today.
- 7 I would like first to direct your
- 8 attention to Exhibit 9, which is the Evans
- 9 article that you discussed yesterday.
- 10 A. Yes, sir.

11

- Q. And in particular, if I could ask you
- 12 to turn your attention to Page 3 of Exhibit 9,
- 13 if you look at the first full sentence on the
- 14 left-hand column of Page 3, Evans and his
- 15 co-authors write, "The Food and Drug
- 16 Administration (FDA) has promoted the
- 17 development of abuse-deterrent opioids to
- 18 pharmaceutical companies and worked with
- manufacturers to bring these products to market
- 20 as quickly as possible."
- Do you see that?
  - A. Yes, I do see that.
- Q. And the Evans article and other
- 24 articles you discussed both in your report and

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 649

- across different types of substances. So there
- 2 is a literature on both gateway drugs; that is,
- one drug being used to -- being used and then
- 4 progressing to another drug. And there is also
- $^{5}\,\,$  literature on substitution; that is, prices of
- one drug changing leading to changes to another
- 7 drug -- or another substance, excuse me.
- 8 I do not know of an article that has
- 9 said it specifically with respect to these
- particular drugs, but as a general economics,
- health economics concept, yes, the analyses that
- 12 suggest this could occur -- analyses that
- 13 suggest this could occur, many predate 2010.
- 14 BY MR. GEISE:
- Q. At the time that the FDA was promoting
- $^{\rm 16}$   $\,$  the reformulation of abuse-deterrent opioids, do
- you recall if there was commentary from
- $^{18}\,\,$  economists about the impact it could have on
- 19 illicit drug markets?
- 20 A. I do not recall any specific
- commentary as to what impact this might have on
- 22 illicit drug markets.
- Q. Do you recall if the DEA offered a
- 24 position statement about the impact on illicit

- drug markets that could come from the
- 2 reformulation of OxyContin in 2010?
- 3 A. I do not recall if the DEA had any
- 4 statements on the potential impact of the
- 5 reformulation.
- Q. Would you agree that the literature
- 7 that predates 2010 with regard to an analyses
- 8 that could suggest that a thickening of the
- 9 market could occur was available to both the FDA
- and the DEA?
- MR. KO: Object to the form.
- 12 A. The articles that suggested possible
- 13 substitution of one substance to another were
- both -- were all -- all would have been in the
- peer-reviewed literature. Either they would
- 16 have been published or they would have been
- 17 available as working papers which are generally
- .8 able to be circulated in economics. So I
- 19 believe that any such analysis would have been
- 20 available widely.
- 21 BY MR. GEISE:
- Q. In your report and in some of the
- 23 articles that you cite within your report,
- there's a reference to prescription drug

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 652

#### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- to Page 5 of Exhibit 9, still the Evans article,
- $^{2}\,\,$  and direct your attention to the right-hand
- 3 column. Near the end of the paragraph above
- 4 Subsection 3 to a sentence that reads, "In the
- 5 population of people who use pain medicine
- 6 recreationally, few eventually moved to heroin.
- 7 According to data from the third quarter of 2010
- 8 through the end of 2014 in the annual NSDUH,
- 9 among respondents who used pain medicine
- $^{\rm 10}$   $\,$  recreationally over the past year, less than 1  $\,$
- 11 percent said they ever used heroin."
- Do you see that?
- 13 A. Yes, I do see that.
- $\ensuremath{\text{Q}}.$  Do you agree from that data that over
- $^{15}$  99 percent of recreational prescription opioid
- users ever use heroin?
- MR. KO: Object to the form.
- $^{18}\,$  A. I obviously have not done the
- 19 calculation myself, but that is a correct
- $^{20}$  interpretation of that sentence.
- 21 BY MR. GEISE:
- ${\tt 22}$  Q. And, Professor Cutler, if I could turn
- your attention to Page 13 of Exhibit 9. In the
- 4 second paragraph under the heading "Conclusion,"

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- 1 monitoring programs, correct?
  - A. Yes, that is correct.
  - Q. Professor Cutler, have you conducted
- 4 any research into the development and evolution
- of Ohio's prescription drug monitoring program?
- A. I have not conducted any research into
- 7 the development of Ohio's prescription drug
- 8 monitoring program.
- 9 Q. Do you know the acronym by which
- 10 Ohio's prescription drug monitoring program is
- 11 referred?
- 12 A. I do not know the acronym specific to
- Ohio. In the literature in general they are
- termed PDMPs. They're said faster than that,
- 15 PDMPs. So people tend not to refer to the
- 16 specific acronym for any individual state.
- Q. Do you know what the specific acronym
- 18 is for Ohio's PDMP?
- 19 MR. KO: Objection. Asked and
- 20 answered.
- 21 A. No, I do not know the specific acronym
- 22 for Ohio's PDMP.
- 23 BY MR. GEISE:
- Q. Professor Cutler, if I could turn you

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 653

#### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- the authors write, "An important caveat is that
- $^{2}\,\,$  we are able to examine only short run impacts of
- 3 the reformulation. If the stock of opioid
- 4 abusers is significantly reduced in the long run
- $^{\rm 5}$   $\,$  because of the introduction of ADFs, then it is
- $^6$   $\,$  likely that the stock of heroin users would also  $^7$   $\,$  be reduced in the long run. As a consequence,
- 8 although there does not appear to be a reduction
- $^{9}$  in total opioid and heroin deaths due to the
- $^{\rm 10}$   $\,$  reformulation of OxyContin in the first five
- 11 years after reform, there could be a reduction
- in these death rates in the long run."
- Do you see that?
- 14 A. Yes, I do see that.
- Q. Does that caveat work opposite to a
- 16 thickening theory?
- MR. KO: Object to the form.
- 18 A. No, not really. What this caveat is
- $^{19}$  saying is that -- so the thickening theory is
- that as people move from legal opioids to
- illegal opioids, the market gets thicker, and so
- 22 that's what I'm citing evidence and showing
- 23 empirically in my report.

Golkow Litigation Services

24 What Professor Evans and his

- 1 colleagues are talking about here is that that
- 2 is absolutely occurring in the short run, indeed
- $^{\scriptsize 3}$  there are papers, one of the two that I cite in
- $^{4}$  this is an extremely nice paper showing this --
- 5 but that over time, probably in a period of time
- 6 after -- in fact, they speculate in a period of
- 7 time after those five years that a reduction in
- 8 the number of people who abuse opioids because
- 9 of abuse-deterrent formulations, there would
- then be a reduction in the number of people
- 11 transitioning onto heroin simply because -- or
- 12 other illegal medication, illegal opioids simply
- 13 because there are fewer people at risk for that.
- So he's not talking -- he's not --
- first off, he's not talking about the first five
- years. And second off, he's then not talking
- 17 about the thickness of the markets. He's making
- an epidemiological statement about with fewer
- 19 people at risk, there will, therefore, be fewer
- 20 people to -- for whom that transition will
- 21 occur.
- Q. And he is suggesting that after the
- 23 first five years that there could be a reduction
- in the death rates, correct?

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 65

#### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- declining. So we've seen no evidence nationally
- of any turnaround.
- Q. What about in Cuyahoga and Summit
- 4 County, have you conducted any research on that
- issue for those two counties?
- 6 A. I believe that the trends are in
- Professor Gruber's report, and so if you'd like
- 8 I'd be happy to find them in Professor Gruber's
- $^{\rm 9}$   $\,$  report. But I don't -- without looking at his
- $^{\rm 10}$   $\,$  report, I do not recall specifically what the
- $^{11}$  trend would be -- what the trends are in the
- 12 very last year of the data.
- ${\tt Q.} \quad {\tt Professor} \; {\tt Cutler}, \; {\tt if} \; {\tt I} \; {\tt could} \; {\tt ask} \; {\tt you}$
- to turn now to Exhibit 10 to your deposition,
- and this is the Alpert article that you
- discussed earlier today, is that correct?
- $^{17}$  A. That's correct, this is the Albert, et  $^{18}$  al article.
- 19 Q. And if I could ask you to turn to
- Page 7 of the article, in the top paragraph, do
- 21 you see where they write, "However, a review
- 22 article," and they cite Compton, Jones, and
- $^{23}\,$  Baldwin, 2016, "argues that the reformulation
- and other policies are not the main drivers of

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- A. What he's saying -- he's not specific
- 2 about after the first five years. The reason
- 3 why he's referring to five years here is because
- 4 that's the nature of his analysis, it's his
- 5 analysis. So he's saying after the period of
- 6 time that I analyze, in which case there is
- 7 no -- there is no reduction.
- 8 It could be the case that at some
- 9 later time there would be a reduction if, for
- example, fewer people begin taking prescription
- opioids and, therefore, fewer people are at risk
- 12 for transitioning on to heroin. He's not giving
- a specific time frame other than to say he does
- 14 not see any evidence of that within the time
- 15 frame that he looks at.
- 16 Q. Have you conducted any analysis of
- your own to see if that time frame with a
- 18 reduction in death rates has started?
- 19 A. In the report that I put together, and
- 20 particularly in Professor Gruber's report,
- 21 Professor Gruber presents the most recent data
- 22 on trends in mortality from opioids, and there
- 23 is not evidence that mortality rates from
- opioids, combined legal and illegal opioids, are

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 657

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- the heroin epidemic because heroin use began to
- 2 rise prior to 2010"?
- Do you see that?
  - A. Yes, I do see that.
- Q. Have you reviewed that Compton article
- 6 from 2016?
- 7 A. Yes, I have reviewed the Compton
- 8 article.
- 9 Q. From looking at the articles that you
- O cite in your materials considered, I notice you
- don't list the Compton article. Is there a
- reason why it was omitted?
- A. What I tried to do in the list of
- $^{14}\,$   $\,$  articles reviewed is to try and include those
- $^{\rm 15}$   $\,$  articles that specifically had a point about
- $^{\rm 16}$   $\,$  data or of methodology that was relevant to what
- 17 I was doing.
- 18 And I think Mr. Knapp asked the
- 19 question, I think it was yesterday, and I said I
- didn't put in every academic article that had
- 21 anything to do with opioids because that would
- 22 have been a voluminous list.

- So it was -- so that -- so that
- 24 article is something that informed my thinking,

but it did not directly inform the nature of the analysis that I conducted for the report. Q. Do you recall if you have any criticisms of the Compton article from 2016? So what's clear in the data -- two things are clear in the data. One is that one sees a bit of an increase in heroin mortality rates prior to 20 -- prior to 2010. In the -the Compton article shows that -- and it's also shown, for example, in my Figure 3.4 show --11 where you can see there's somewhat of an increase in heroin mortality in the period just before -- in the couple of years just before 2010. And you can also see that in my Figure 15 3.2 on Page 33 where you can see that. 16 And so what the Compton, et al article 17 does is it notes that, and notes that there is

an increase in mortality from heroin in that

 $^{19}\,\,$  period of time, and that is actually apparent in

20 the data.

But then what is particularly apparent

 $^{22}$  in the data is the very enormous change in

 $^{3}$  mortality from heroin both in a jump sense and

24 in a trend sense over time.

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 66

Page 662

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- report that the increase in 2010 would be
- 2 greater than the increase in 2007. But, again,
- 3 I haven't done the specific analysis.
- ${\tt Q}$ . Do you agree that there is an increase
- in heroin mortality in 2007 through 2009?
- A. Yes. In fact, you can see it quite
- 7 clearly in Figure 3.2 where beginning around
- 8 2007 there's an increase that levels off a
- $^{9}\,\,$  little bit somewhere in 2008, declines a little
- 10 bit just before 2010.
- ${\tt 11}$   ${\tt Q.}$  And in fact, if you look at Figure 1
- to Exhibit 10, the Alpert article, they have in
- panel C charted out drug overdose deaths due to
- 14 heroin, correct?
- $^{\rm 15}$   $\,$  A. Yes, that is correct, in panel C they
- 16 have drug overdose deaths due to heroin.
- Q. And their Figure 1, panel C also shows
- $^{18}\,$   $\,$  an increase in drug overdose deaths from 2007 to
- 19 2009, correct?
- 20 A. That's correct. And it's clear in all
- 21 the data presented in the different studies that
- $^{22}\,$   $\,$  heroin mortality rose a little bit from 2007 to
- 23 2009.
- Q. You agree that the rise in heroin

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- 1 And so, in part, to address issues
- 2 like that, I estimated the models that I did.
- 3 which is to try and analyze in the data where
- 4 the transition from legal to illegal opioids --
- $^{5}$  where the data suggests the transition from
- 6 legal to illegal opioids really began. And the
- 7 data overwhelmingly believed that 2010 is a far
- 8 better period of time for the transition than,
- 9 say, 2007.
- So I don't think the Compton article
- 11 is incorrect in noting the increase in heroin
- 12 mortality, it is absolutely there, but the far
- bigger change is the very big jump and the very
- 4 rapid increase in trend beginning in 2010.
- Q. Is it fair to say the amount of the
- 16 increase is greater in 2010 than the amount of
- 17 the increase in 2007?
- 18 A. In heroin mortality you're referring
- 19 to?
- 20 O. Yes.
- 21 A. I believe it is the case. I haven't
- 22 done the specific analysis. But certainly
- 23 looking at the figures, it certainly appears to
- 24 be the case from, for example, Figure 3.2 in the

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 661

- 1 mortality from 2007 to 2009 cannot be
- 2 attributable to the reformulation of OxyContin
- 3 in 2010, correct?
- 4 A. That's correct. Those changes
- 5 preceded the reformulation of OxyContin, and
- 6 there's no indication that people had knowledge
- $^{7}$  that OxyContin was going to be reformulated, and
- 8 therefore switched drug consumption in advance
- $^{9}$  of that reformulation.
- $^{10}$  Q. Do you agree that the increase in
- $^{11}\,$   $\,$  heroin mortality in 2007 to 2009 was also not
- $^{\rm 12}$   $\,$  due to any thickening of the heroin market
- $^{\rm 13}$   $\,$  because of the reformulation of OxyContin in
- 14 2010?
- MR. KO: Object to the form.
- A. There was a compound sentence in
- there, and so I want to separate it out.
- Do I believe that there could be some
- part of the increase in heroin mortality from
- 20 2007 to 2009 associated with the thickening of
- 21 illegal drug markets? The answer to that is
- yes, I do believe that there could be. I'm not
- 23 saying for certain, but I do believe there could
- 24 be.

- Because remember, by 2007 there had
  been approximately 11 or 12 years of people
  taking medications. The changes that occurred
  in people's availability to medications were not
- 5 exclusive to the reformulation of OxyContin in
- $^{\rm 6}$   $\,$  2010, but they involved a number of issues as we
- 7 were talking about yesterday with respect to
- Figure 3.1, including actions by public and
- private insurers and government organizations
- 10 and bodies recommending to physicians that they
- $^{\rm 11}$   $\,$  not be prescribing so many opioids.
- So it is entirely possible -- again,
- I'm not saying as an econometric statement it's
- true -- but it's entirely possible that this
- 15 could be driven by people finding it more
- 16 difficult to get prescription opioids in some
- 17 areas and, therefore, turning to illegal
- 18 substances, particularly heroin.
- 19 The part of your compound statement
- which is certainly true is that that increase
- $^{21}\,\,$  would not have been associated with a thickening
- of markets driven by the reformulation of
- 23 OxyContin.
- Q. In response to a question asked by

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 664

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- community about the dangers associated with
- OxyContin, about the misleading promotion of
- 3 these medications.
- 4 So I think there was in many ways a
- 5 gradual change in the willingness of physicians
- $^{\rm 6}$   $\,$  to prescribe opioids and the specific -- in the
- $^{7}\,\,$  willingness, and that, therefore, the price that
- 8 individuals faced.
- 9 There was obviously one extremely
- $^{10}$  large change, which was the reformulation of
- $\,$  OxyContin to be abuse-deterrent. That does not
- $^{\rm 12}$   $\,$  mean that there were no other changes. And, in
- $^{\rm 13}$   $\,$  fact, Professor Rosenthal in her report goes
- $^{14}\,\,$  through quite a number of other things that were
- 15 going on that changed perceptions -- that
- changed information and would have been expected
- to influence perceptions of physicians about
- $^{\mbox{\scriptsize 18}}$   $\,$  whether to prescribe prescription opioids which
- 19 were not every single one completely synchronous
- $^{20}$  with the abuse-deterrent formulation of
- 21 OxyContin.
- ${\tt Q.}$   $\,$  Let me ask this question, maybe make
- 23 it simpler.
- You agree that the period of time from

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- 1 Mr. Haller just a few minutes ago, you indicated
- that some of the factors occurring in 2010 and
- 3 after was an increase in the price of
- 4 prescription opioids and a decrease in the
- 5 availability of prescription opioids. Do you
- 6 recall that testimony?
- 7 A. I do. And just to be clear, by price,
- 8 I mean an economic definition of price which
- 9 includes both, obviously, the monetary cost but
- also the time cost and the hassle and the
- 11 waiting cost and the shopping cost. So price
- does not necessarily mean just dollars spent for
- 13 the medication.
- Q. You would agree that the increase in
- 15 heroin mortality from 2007 to 2009 took place
- 16 prior to the price and availability changes you
- described in 2010 and after, correct?
- MR. KO: Object to the form.
- 19 A. I don't want to agree with the
- 20 sentence as you said it. Many of the changes
- 21 were diffusing slowly over this time period.
- For example, restrictions by private insurers,
- $^{23}\,\,$  guideline recommendations to physicians, news
- 24 articles creating awareness among the clinical

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 665

#### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- 1 2007 to 2009 predates 2010?
- A. I sure as heck hope we could all agree
- 3 on that.
- 4 Q. All right. If I could ask you to turn
- 5 your attention to Page 15 of Exhibit 10, and
- 6 this is a concept I think you talked a little
- <sup>7</sup> bit about in one of your answers, but I want to
- 8 follow up.
- 9 If you look at the next to last
- $^{\rm 10}$   $\,$  paragraph on Page 15 in the Alpert article, the
- 11 authors write, "In states with the highest
- $^{12}\,$  initial OxyContin misuse, the rate of OxyContin
- 13 misuse declined by nearly 50 percent after the
- $^{14}$  reformulation, while OxyContin misuse actually
- 15 increased slightly in states with the lowest
- 16 rates of initial OxyContin misuse."
- Do you see that statement?
- $^{18}\,$  A. Yes, I do see that statement.
- $^{\rm 19}$  Q. And, Professor Cutler, my question to
- you is, do you know where the State of Ohio
- 21 falls within the states in terms of initial --
- highest initial OxyContin misuse or lowest rates
- of initial OxyContin misuse?

Golkow Litigation Services

A. I do not know. My guess is it's in

- the appendix, the online appendix to the Alpert,
- et al article, but I don't have that off the top
- of my head.
- (Whereupon, Cutler Exhibit Number 17
- was marked for identification.)
- BY MR GEISE:
- Q. Professor Cutler, I'm going to hand
- you my only copy of the appendix that I think
- you're referring to, and my question is going to
- simply be, on the first page you see that
- 11 there's a color coding of states in terms of the
- highest initial misuse of OxyContin, and it's in
- a quartile, correct?
- A. That's correct. There seem to be four
- buckets. I'm not sure whether they're
- 16 quartiles.
- 17 Q. Fair enough.
- A. But they look approximately like
- 19 quartiles.
- 2.0 Q. There are four buckets, and the top
- bucket has the highest amount of misuse,
- correct?
- A. The print is too small for me to read
- directly, but I will take your word for it.

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 668

#### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- data, and you were asked if you were aware of
- 2 any protective orders that applied to ARCOS
- Do you recall that question?
- A. Yes, I do recall that question.
- Q. And I want to ask you, do you -- did
- you sign a protective order for access to any
- ARCOS data in this matter?
- In this specific report, the ARCOS
- 10 data that are used are the public ARCOS data.
- Those data are available on the DEA website.
- They don't require any protective order in order
- to access those data.
- 14 O. Do you --
- 15 A. I do know --
- 16 Q. I'm sorry.
- ARCOS -- I know that ARCOS maintains
- 18 other data which is protected. In my report,
- 19 I'm not using any protected ARCOS data.
- Do you know if the individuals you've
- worked with at Compass Lexecon have accessed any
- of the non-public ARCOS data for purposes of
- their assistance to you and others in this case?
- A. For purposes of their assistance to

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- And would you take my word for it
- that, according to the color-coding, that Ohio
- falls in that third bucket in terms of misuse?
- A. I will take your word for it.
- MR. KO: And I'll just note for the
- record while it's true it is color-coded, this
- particular one is black and white, so there are
- various shades of gray.
- MR. GEISE: We're all dealing with
- shades of gray here, aren't we?
- 11 MR. KO: Intentional statement.
- BY MR. GEISE: 12
- 13 Professor Cutler, I'd like to turn
- your attention now to your expert report, and in
- 15 particular the Data Considered section of your
- appendix. And I -- there will be a couple of 16
- 17 things I'm going to ask you.
- If you could turn to Page 6 of
- 19 Appendix 3.B where you have a list of the data
- 20 sources considered.
- 21 Do you see that?
- A. Yes, I do see that.
  - Q. And I believe in response to some
- questioning yesterday you were asked about ARCOS

Golkow Litigation Services

#### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- me, they did not access any of the non-public
- ARCOS data. I don't know -- I'm not in a
- position to say for sure whether they accessed
- any of the non-public ARCOS data for any other
- purpose associated with this litigation.
- Q. Do you know if any of the materials
- you've been provided in this case, no matter
- what the source, obtained their -- or derived
- from non-public ARCOS data?
- 10 MR. KO: Object to the form.
- 11 A. I'm sorry. Could you restate the
- question, please?
- 13 BY MR. GEISE:

18

- 14
- 15 Do you know if you've been provided
- any materials in this case that came from
- non-public ARCOS data?
  - A. I do not know of any materials I was
- provided that came from non-public ARCOS data.
  - Q. Professor Cutler, yesterday you
- indicated that you had some familiarity with the
- fact that NCHS has a data use agreement. Do you
- recall that testimony?
- A. That is correct, NCHS does have a data Golkow Litigation Services

# Case: 1:17-md-02804-DAP Doc #: 1976-10 Filed: 07/24/19 76 of 81. PageID #: 219327

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

use agreement.

- Q. Did you sign a data use agreement from
- 3 NCHS in this case?
- 4 MR. KO: Objection. Asked and
- 5 answered.
- 6 Go ahead.
- 7 A. Yes, I did sign a data use agreement
- 8 from NCHS in this case.
- 9 BY MR. GEISE:
- Q. When did you sign that data use
- 11 agreement?
- 12 A. I believe it would have been signed
- 13 in -- my guess is June of last year.
- Q. Did the data use agreement that you
- signed with NCHS have a provision about the use
- of restricted access data?
- 17 A. You're referring to restricted access
- 18 NCHS data?
- 19 Q. That's correct, sir.
- 20 A. Yes. Just to fill this out, the
- 21 mortality data that we utilize come from both
- 22 public sources and from sources which require a
- data use agreement. So some of the data.
- 24 particularly the data before 2005, are available

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 672

Page 674

### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- analysis.
- 2 BY MR. GEISE:
- Q. Did you yourself request approval for
- $^{4}$  use of the data, or are you relying on the
- original approval from Ted Miller?
- 6 A. In the analysis here we're relying on
- 7 the data from Ted Miller. I do have access to
- $^{\rm 8}$   $\,$  the data separately for research purposes, so I
- 9 have applied to NCHS and received approval to
- $^{10}\,$   $\,$  use data for research purposes, but that is not
- $^{11}\,$  the data that are used here.
- Q. Do you understand that it would be
- $^{13}$  inappropriate for you to rely on the approval
- $_{\rm 14}$   $\,$  you have to use the research -- to use the
- $^{\rm 15}$   $\,$  materials for research purposes to use it as an
- expert witness in this matter?
- 17 A. I absolutely understand that if I have
- $^{18}\,$   $\,$  access to the data for research purposes, I
- 19 cannot use that for expert report purposes. In
- $^{20}$  fact, at several times during this analysis I
- 21 told my colleagues I have access to the NCHS
- $^{\rm 22}$   $\,$  data for research purposes and I am not able to
- use it for the purposes of this analysis.
- Q. Have you seen the scope of the

- Highly Confidential Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review
  - publicly by county. Other data, national data
  - post 2005, are available publicly. But the
  - 3 county-level data post 2005 need to be -- to
  - 4 have a data use agreement in order to use those
  - 5 data.
  - 6 Q. For the data use agreement for the
  - 7 county-level mortality data post 2005, are there
  - 8 any restrictions on the use of that data?
  - 9 A. There are restrictions on what can be
  - reported. So one cannot report sales of under a
  - 11 certain size, and one cannot release the data,
  - 12 and the data have to be used for the purpose
  - which NCHS approved. So an individual is not
  - qranted the right to use the data for any
  - 15 purpose that he or she wishes. The individual
  - 16 needs to use the data for the purpose for which
- 17 NCHS approved it.
- Q. For what purpose did you request
- 19 approval from NCHS for use of that data?
- 20 MR. KO: Object to the form.
- 21 A. The original approval for -- the
- 22 original approval for the NCHS data came from
- 23 Ted Miller, and Ted had requested use of the
- $^{24}$  data for the purpose of doing this type of

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 673

#### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- approval that Ted Miller obtained for use of the
- 2 materials?
- MR. KO: Object to the form.
- 4 A. I believe I saw it. Yes, I would have
- $^{\rm 5}$   $\,$  seen the scope that Ted Miller had for use of
- 6 the data.
- 7 BY MR. GEISE:
- Q. Does the scope that Ted Miller
- $^{9}$  received for use of the data allow the use of
- 10 the data for purposes of expert witness work in
- 11 this case?
- A. My understanding is that it does. I
- do not have the language with me here so I
- $^{14}\,$  cannot look at it specifically here.
- Q. Given that you are a precise person,
- $^{\rm 16}$   $\,$  did you ask Mr. Miller to make sure that the
- approval was appropriate for using that data in
- 18 this case?

19

- A. Yes, I did ask Mr. Miller that.
- Q. Did you ask Mr. Miller to see a copy
- of the data use agreement?
- 22 A. I had to sign, I believe, the data use
- 23 agreement, in which case I would have seen a
- 24 copy of it.

- Q. Have you had any contact with the NCHS
- 2 confidentiality officer with regard to the use
- of the data as approved in Ted Miller's request?
- 4 MR. KO: Object to the form.
- 5 A. I have not had any conversation with
- 6 the confidentiality officer with respect to the
- 7 data in Ted Miller's use agreement.
- 8 BY MR. GEISE:
- 9 Q. How does the scope of the data use
- agreement you have for research purposes differ
- 11 from the scope of the data use agreement Ted
- 12 Miller obtained?
- $^{\rm 13}$   $\,$  A. The data use agreement that I have for
- research purposes, technically I have two data
- use agreements for research purposes because
- 16 there are two research projects that I am
- $^{\rm 17}$   $\,$  engaged in, they each specify the topics that I
- .8 am able to use the data for.
- In one case it is for research that
- 20 I'm conducting on opioid issues. In another
- 21 case it's for research on how education
- 22 differences across areas are related at a point
- in time and over time to overall mortality rates
- 24 in areas.

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 676

#### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- and the lawyers' understanding that that data
- use agreement was appropriate to do this
- 3 analysis.
- 4 BY MR. GEISE:
- Q. In your discussions of matters
- 6 relevant to this case with Professors Gruber and
- McGuire, did you discuss the post-2005
- 8 county-level mortality data with the two of
- 9 them?
- MR. KO: And I'll instruct the
- answer -- or I'll instruct the witness not to
- 12 answer to the extent these discussions with
- $^{\rm 13}$   $\,$  Professor McGuire and Professor Cutler were with
- 14 or involved counsel.
- $^{15}$  A. These discussions were with or
- involved counsel.
- 17 BY MR. GEISE:
- $\ensuremath{\text{\sc l}}\xspace^{-18}$  Q. Do you know if Professor Gruber signed
- $^{\rm 19}$   $\,$  a data use agreement with respect to NCHS data
- for purposes of this case?
- 21 A. I do not know if he signed a data use
- $^{22}\,\,$  agreement for purposes of this case.
- Q. Because you are precise, Professor
- 4 Cutler, would you have made sure that Professor

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- So those are very specific research
- 2 projects that I have. I should -- yes, so those
- 3 are the very specific research projects that I
- 4 have.
- Q. And I guess my question was, how does
- 6 the scope of the data use agreements you have
- 7 for use of that data compare to the data use
- 8 agreement that Ted Miller obtained?
- 9 A. Ted Miller has data for a very
- different purpose, so his data were for analysis
- of the relationship between opioids and
- 12 mortality. I don't remember the exact title of
- $^{13}$  it, but it would have been something to that
- 4 effect. And that's the analysis then permitted
- by his data use agreement.
- Q. Did Ted Miller's data use agreement
- 17 specifically provide for the use of the data in
- 18 litigation?
- MR. KO: Object to the form.
- Objection, asked and answered.
- 21 A. I don't recall the specifics of the
- data use agreement, so I would need to go -- to
- go look at it. It was my understanding, Ted's
- 24 understanding, Compass Lexecon's understanding,

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 677

#### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- Gruber had signed such an agreement before you
- 2 discussed that data with him?
- MR. KO: Object to the form. Object
- 4 to the extent you need to reveal any
- 5 communications you had with Professor Gruber
- 6 that were in the presence or involved or were
- 7 with counsel.
- 8 A. The NCHS data come with some
- 9 restrictions on what one can report. For
- example, you cannot report cells with fewer than
- 11 ten observations. Presenting results of
- $^{12}\,$   $\,$  estimation models is not something that's
- $^{\rm 13}$   $\,$  prohibited by the data use agreement. And,
- similarly, presenting trends across different
- types of counties or across different groups
- would not be in violation of any data use
- 17 agreement.
- 18 BY MR. GEISE:

- 19 Q. Professor Cutler, my question is
- whether you would make sure that Professor
- Gruber had signed a data use agreement before
- 22 discussing that data with him.
- MR. KO: Same objections as before.
- 24 Same instructions as before. Objection, asked

# Case: 1:17-md-02804-DAP Doc #: 1976-10 Filed: 07/24/19 78 of 81. PageID #: 219329

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

and answered. Α. If Professor Gruber were going to work with data as it were covered by the data use agreement, that is access to data that needs to be kept confidential, then he would have to be part of the data use agreement. If someone is just viewing results and commenting upon results, they do not need to be part of the data use agreement, provided that the results that they're reviewing do not fall 11 under the restrictions for which the data use 12 agreement says you cannot disclose results. 13 BY MR. GEISE: Q. Do the results contained in your

15 expert report include data that was only usable 16 to you because you had signed a data use 17 agreement with NCHS?

Yes. Some of the data involved in the estimation involved data that were obtained 19 2.0 under the data use agreement.

21 Q. And as you said, did you share your report with Professor Gruber?

Professor Gruber, yes, did receive -did see the report, yes.

Golkow Litigation Services

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review (Pause.) THE VIDEOGRAPHER: The time is 4:13 p.m., and we're on the record. MR. GEISE: Professor Cutler, after conferring with my colleagues in the room, we have no further questions for you this afternoon. Thank you. THE WITNESS: Thank you for the discussion. MR. KO: Professor Cutler, I just 10 actually have a few quick follow-up questions. And I understand that it is your anniversary today, so I apologize that I'm not letting you go right away, but I promise this will be quick. 14 15 THE WITNESS: Thank you, sir. 16 EXAMINATION BY MR. KO: 18 Q. So earlier today Mr. Knapp asked you 19 questions regarding your direct regression Do you recall that?

Q. Can you please turn to Appendix 3.H of

your report. Please let me know when you get

And I know you said you haven't had an opportunity to review Professor Gruber's deposition, but one of the things he indicated is that you and he and Professor McGuire would discuss each other's reports with them during the formative process. Is that accurate? A. Yes, that is accurate. Q. So as part of that discussion in the formation of your report, did you discuss with Professor Gruber data that was subject to the 11 data use agreement that you signed with NCHS? 12 MR. KO: Objection. Asked and 13 answered. A. We discussed results of analysis. At 15 no time did we specifically discuss or was sent 16 around any data that was prohibited by the data 17 use agreement from being shared and discussed. MR. GEISE: Professor Cutler, I think 19 we're within five minutes here. In case 2.0 somebody else has a minute or two, let's go off the record. And I appreciate your time in answering my questions today. THE VIDEOGRAPHER: The time is

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

Golkow Litigation Services

#### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

4:12 p.m., and we're off the record.

there. A. Yes, I am there. Q. And the first page of this report, and where you're at is the actual direct regression model that you ran, correct? A. That is correct. And the first page of Appendix 3.H contains, among other things, the variables that you utilized in your direct regression model, 10 correct? 11 A. That is correct.

Approximately how many variables are

included in this direct regression model on the

14 first page of Appendix 3.H?

There are about 45 of them.

16 Q. And why did you believe these were the

appropriate variables to utilize for your direct

18 regression model?

15

19 A. We included in the model all the

variables that we could measure that either we

or other studies suggested would have an impact

22 on the mortality rate.

Golkow Litigation Services

Q. Okay. And on the top right-hand

corner there is a reference to adjusted

A. Yes, I do.

22

# Case: 1:17-md-02804-DAP Doc #: 1976-10 Filed: 07/24/19 79 of 81. PageID #: 219330

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

 $^{\mbox{\scriptsize 1}}$   $\,$  R-squared which we discussed at moments -- or at

- 3 Do you see that?
- 4 A. Yes, I do see that.

some times earlier this afternoon.

- Q. Can you describe to the jury what that
- 6 actually signifies?
- 7 A. Yes. The R-squared is a measure of
- 8 how well the model is fitting the data, so it
- ranges between zero and 1. A value of zero
- means that your model cannot explain any of the
- 11 data difference -- any of the data variation.
- 12 An R-squared of 1 means that there's a perfect
- relationship. So, for example, height in inches
- 4 versus height in meters would have a perfect
- 15 relationship with each other.
- 16 This particular adjusted R-squared,
- 17 adjusted just means it corrects for the number
- of regressors, the number of variables that are
- 19 included. This particular adjusted R-squared of
- $^{20}$  0.57, or 57 percent, shows that the model is
- 21 explaining 57 percent of the variation across
- 22 areas.
- 23 That is an extremely high R-squared
- $^{24}\,\,$  for regression that's using cross-section data.

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 68

#### Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- estimate of what we believe is a reasonable
- 2 number for years prior to 2015.
- $\ensuremath{\text{g}}$  Q. And can you describe to the jury and
- $^{4}$  the court what you did to make that reasonable
- 5 estimate?
- 6 A. Yes. So what -- of course, we don't
- 7 have the trend in child removals. What we have
- 8 is the trend in something that is very severe as
- $^{9}$  well, and that is people treated by the ADAMHS
- $^{\rm 10}$   $\,$  Board in Cuyahoga and the ADM Board in Summit,
- $^{\rm 11}$   $\,$  and we know those by year.
- So what we do is we assume that there
- would have been the same proportionate growth in
- $^{14}\,$  child removals in those years as in people
- $^{15}$  treated by the ADAMHS Board and the ADM Board.
- 16 So we're directly using information on people
- 17 with opioid use issues in Ohio to -- in these
- $^{18}\,\,$  counties in Ohio to estimate these values.
- 19 Q. Okay. Thank you.
- Final set of questions.
- 21 Earlier today Mr. Knapp and Mr. Geise
- 22 had asked you questions about the Evans article
- that is reflected in Exhibit 9 of your
- deposition. Do you recall that series of

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

- 1 So any economist who looked at a number like
- 2 that in this context would feel like the model
- 3 was a very good model.
- Q. Mr. Knapp also asked you some
- questions yesterday regarding the Ohio PCSAO
- 6 data.
- 7 Do you recall that?
- A. That is -- yes, I do recall that.
- 9 Q. And I believe he asked you about the
- years for which you had data from that report
- that went into your analysis regarding the
- opioid-related percent of child removals.
- Do you recall that?
  - A. Yes, I do recall that.
- Q. And if I understood your testimony and
- 16 the exhibit Mr. Knapp showed you correctly, I
- 7 believe that the report from the Ohio PCSAO had
- some missing data for years prior to 2015.
- 19 A. That's correct. Unfortunately, they
- gathered the data only in 2015.
- Q. And in your report -- and I see that
- you're actually at Appendix 3.E.1, you have
- 23 input data for years prior to 2015, correct?
- A. That's correct. We've made an

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 685

- 1 questions regarding this article?
- 2 A. Yes, I do.
- Q. And I want to turn your attention to
- 4 Page 6 of this article titled "How the
- 5 Reformulation of OxyContin Ignited the Heroin
- 6 Epidemic" and, in particular, the table in the
- 7 top left-hand corner of Figure 3.
- Do you see that?
- 9 A. Yes, I do see that.
- $^{10}$  Q. Can you describe to the court and to
- 11 the jury what that figure represents?
- 12 A. Yes. What Evans, et al are showing is
- 13 the trend in quarterly shipments of oxycodone
- over the time period from 2004 to 2014, so you
- $^{15}\,$  can see that they are, in fact, analyzing
- oxycodone.
- 17 They show a very marked increase in
- 18 the first part of this period up until the
- 19 reformulation of OxyContin, and then a decline
- $^{20}\,\,$  after that period. So their estimates shown in
- 21 the -- with the F statistic in the circles show
  22 a very sharp break around that period in time in
- 23 oxycodone shipments.
- Q. So this figure takes into account

# Case: 1:17-md-02804-DAP Doc #: 1976-10 Filed: 07/24/19 80 of 81. PageID #: 219331

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

```
shipments of opioids, and in particular
    oxycodone, prior to 2010 that caused heroin
    poisonings following 2010, correct?
         A. That is correct.
              MR. GEISE: Object to form.
              MS. CASTLES: Object to form.
              MR. KO: That's all I have.
              THE VIDEOGRAPHER: The time is
    4:19 p.m. This deposition has concluded, and we
    are off the record.
11
              (Whereupon, the deposition was
12
              concluded.)
13
16
17
19
2.0
21
22
24
```

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 688

## Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

```
INSTRUCTIONS TO WITNESS
2
                   Please read your deposition over
    carefully and make any necessary corrections.
   You should state the reason in the appropriate
    space on the errata sheet for any corrections
    that are made.
                   After doing so, please sign the
    errata sheet and date it. It will be attached
10
    to your deposition.
11
                   It is imperative that you return
   the original errata sheet to the deposing
13
    attorney within thirty (30) days of receipt of
14
    the deposition transcript by you. If you fail
15
    to do so, the deposition transcript may be
    deemed to be accurate and may be used in court.
18
19
20
22
23
```

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

1	COMMONWEALTH OF MASSACHUSETTS )
2	SUFFOLK, SS. )
3	I, MAUREEN O'CONNOR POLLARD, RMR, CLR,
4	and Notary Public in and for the Commonwealth of
5	Massachusetts, do certify that on the 27th day
6	of April, 2019, at 8:06 o'clock, the person
7	above-named was duly sworn to testify to the
8	truth of their knowledge, and examined, and such
9	examination reduced to typewriting under my
10	direction, and is a true record of the testimony
11	given by the witness. I further certify that $\ensuremath{\text{I}}$
12	am neither attorney, related or employed by any
13	of the parties to this action, and that I $\ensuremath{am}$ not
14	a relative or employee of any attorney employed
15	by the parties hereto, or financially interested
16	in the action.
17	In witness whereof, I have hereunto
18	set my hand this 29th day of April, 2019.
19	n - 2 A45-7
20	name O Pollad
21	MAUREEN O'CONNOR POLLARD, NOTARY PUBLIC
22	Realtime Systems Administrator
23	CSR #149108
24	

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 68

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

	-		
1			
		ERRATA	
2			
3	PAGE LINE	CHANGE	
4			
5	REASON: _		
6			
7	REASON: _		
8			
9	REASON: _		
10			
11	REASON: _		
12			
13	REASON: _		
14			
15	REASON:		
16			
17	REASON:		
18			
19	REASON:		
20			
21	REASON:		
22			
23			
24			

# Case: 1:17-md-02804-DAP Doc #: 1976-10 Filed: 07/24/19 81 of 81. PageID #: 219332 ghly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

Highly Confidential - Subject to Further Confidentiaity Review

1					
2	ACKNOWLEDGMENT OF DEPONENT				
3					
4	I,, do				
	Hereby certify that I have read the foregoing				
5	pages, and that the same is a correct				
	transcription of the answers given by me to the				
6	questions therein propounded, except for the				
	corrections or changes in form or substance, if				
7	any, noted in the attached Errata Sheet.				
8					
9					
	DAVID CUTLER, Ph.D. DATE				
10					
11					
12					
13					
14					
15					
16	Subscribed and sworn				
	To before me this				
17	day of, 20				
18	My commission expires:				
19					
20	Notary Public				
21					
22					
23					
24					

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 692

1			LAWYER'S NOTES	
2	PAGE	LINE		
3				
4				
5				
6				
7				
8				
9				
10				
11				
12				
13				
14				
15				
16				
17				
18				-
19				-
20				
21				
22				
23				
24				

Golkow Litigation Services

Page 693